

Brit. 648 m

(8)

Brit. 648 m (8

00

THE
HISTORY
OF
ENGLAND.
FROM
THE REVOLUTION
TO
THE DEATH OF GEORGE THE SECOND.

(Designed as a Continuation of Mr. Hume's History.)

By T. SMOLLETT, M. D.

VOL. VIII.

BASIL:

Printed and sold by J. J. TOURNEISEN.

MDCCXCIV.

8

33B y

Bayerische
Staatsbibliothek
München

THE
HISTORY
OF
ENGLAND.

BOOK III.

CHAPTER XII.

§ I. Siege of Madras. II. Col Forde defeats the Marquis de Conflans near Golapool. Capt. Knox takes Rajamundry and Narsipore. III. Col. Forde takes Masulipatam. IV. Surat taken by the English. V. Unsuccessful attack upon Wandewash. VI. Adm. Pococke defeats Mons. d'Apché. VII. Hostilities of the Dutch on the river of Bengal. VIII. Col. Coote takes Wandewash. IX. Defeats General Lally. X. And conquers the province of Arcot. XI. State of the belligerent powers in Europe. XII. Franckfort seized by the French. XIII. Progress of the Hereditary Prince of Brunswick. XIV. Prince Ferdinand attacks the French at Bergen. XV. The British ministry appoint

VOL. VIII. B

an inspector-general of the forage. XVI. Prince Ferdinand retreats before the French army. XVII. Animosity between the general of the allied army and the commander of the British forces. XVIII. The French encamp at Minden. XIX. And are defeated by the allies. XX. Duke de Brissac routed by the Hereditary Prince of Brunswick. XXI. Gen. Imhoff takes Munster from the French. XXII. Who retreat before Prince Ferdinand. XXIII. The Hereditary Prince beats up the Duke of Wirtemberg's quarters at Fulda. XXIV. A body of Prussians make an incursion into Poland. XXV. Prince Henry penetrates into Bohemia. XXVI. He enters Franconia, and obliges the Imperial army to retire. XXVII. King of Prussia vindicates his conduct with respect to his prisoners. XXVIII. The Prussian General Wedel defeated by the Russians at Zullichau. XXIX. The King of Prussia takes the command of General Wedel's corps. XXX. Battle of Cunersdorf. XXXI. Advantages gained by the Prussians in Saxony. XXXII. Prince Henry surprises Gen. Vehla. Gen. Finck, with his whole corps of Prussians, surrounded and taken by the Austrian General. XXXIII. Disaster of the Prussian general, Diercke. XXXIV. Conclusion of the campaign. XXXV. Arret of the Evangelical body at Ratisbon. XXXVI. The French ministry stop payment. XXXVII. The States-General send over deputies to England. XXXVIII. Memorial presented to the States by Major Gen. Yorke. XXXIX. A counter-memorial presented by the French minister. XL. Death of the King of Spain. XLI. He is succeeded by his brother Don Carlos,

who makes a remarkable settlement. XLII. Detection and punishment of the conspirators at Lisbon. XLIII. Session opened in England. XLIV. Substance of the addresses. XLV. Supplies granted. XLVI. Ways and Means, annuities, &c. XLVII. Bills for granting several duties on malt, &c. XLVIII. Petitions for and against the prohibition of the malt distillery. XLIX. Opposition to the bill for preventing the excessive use of spirituous liquors. L. Bill for continuing the importation of Irish beef. LI. Attempt to establish a militia in Scotland. LII. Further regulations relative to the militia of England. LIII. Bill for removing the powder-magazine from Greenwich. LIV. Act for improving the streets of London. LV. Bill relative to the sale of fish in London and Westminster. LVI. New act for ascertaining the qualifications of members of parliament. LVII. Act for consolidating the annuities granted in 1759. LVIII. Bill for securing the payment of prize and bounty-money appropriated for the use of Greenwich Hospital. LIX. Act in favor of George Keith, late Earl Mareschal of Scotland. LX. Session closed.

§ I. **W**HILE the arms of Great-Britain triumphed in Europe and America, her interest was not suffered to languish in other parts of the world. This was the season of ambition and activity, in which every separate armament, every distinct corps, and every individual officer, seemed to exert themselves with the most eager appetite of glory.

CHAP.

XII.

1759.

4 HISTORY OF ENGLAND.

B O O K
III.
1759.

The East-Indies, which, in the course of the preceding year, had been the theatre of operations carried on with various success, exhibited nothing now but a succession of trophies to the English commanders. The Indian transactions of the last year we interrupted at that period when the French general, Lally, was employed in making preparations for the siege of Madras. In the month of October he had marched into Arcot without opposition; and, in the beginning of December, he advanced towards Madras. On the twelfth he marched over Choultry plain, in three divisions, cannonaded by the English artillery with considerable effect, and took post at Egmore and St. Thome. Colonel Laurence, who commanded the garrison of Madras, retired to the island, in order to prevent the enemy from taking possession of the island bridge, and at the same time ordered the posts to be occupied in the Black-town or suburbs of Madras. In the morning of the fourteenth, the enemy marching with their whole force to attack this place, the English detachments retreated into the garrison, and within the hour a grand sally was made, under the command of Colonel Draper, a gallant officer, who signalized himself remarkably on this occasion. He attacked the regiment of Lorraine with great impetuosity; and, in all probability, would have beat them off, had they not been sustained by the arrival of a fresh brigade. After a very warm dispute, in which many officers, and a great number of men, were killed on each side, Colonel Draper was obliged to retreat, not altogether satisfied with the conduct of his grenadiers. As the garrison

of Madras was not very numerous, nothing further was attempted on their side without the works. In the mean time, the enemy used all their diligence in erecting batteries against the fort and town, which being opened on the sixth day of January, they maintained a continual discharge of shot and shells for twenty days, advancing their trenches all the time under cover of this fire, until they reached the breast of the glacis. There they erected a battery of four pieces of cannon, and opened it on the last day of the month; but for five days successively they were obliged to close their embrasures, by the superior fire of the fort, and at length to abandon it entirely: nevertheless, they still maintained a severe fire from the first grand battery, which was placed at the distance of four hundred and fifty yards from the defences. This artillery was so well served, as to disable twenty-six pieces of cannon, three mortars, and effect an inconsiderable breach. Perhaps they might have had more success, had they battered in breach from the beginning; but M. Lally, in order to intimidate the inhabitants, had cruelly bombarded the town, and demolished the houses: he was, however, happily disappointed in his expectation by the wise and resolute precautions of Governor Pigot; by the vigilance, conduct, and bravery of the Colonels Laurence and Draper, seconded by the valor and activity of Major Brereton, and the spirit of the inferior officers. The artillery of the garrison was so well managed, that, from the fifth day of February, the fire of the enemy gradually decreased from twenty three to six pieces of cannon:

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

BOOK

III.

1759.

nevertheless, they advanced their sap along the sea-side, so as to embrace entirely the north-east angle of the covered way, from whence their musquetry drove the besieged. They likewise endeavoured to open a passage into the ditch by a mine, but sprung it so injudiciously, that they could make no advantage of it, as it lay exposed to the fire of several cannon. While these preparations were carried on before the town, Major Caillaud and Captain Preston, with a body of Sepoys, some of the country-horse, and a few Europeans, drawn from the English garrisons of Trichenapally, and Chingalaput, hovered at the distance of a few miles, blocking up the roads in such a manner, that the enemy were obliged, four several times, to send large detachments against them, in order to open the communication; thus the progress of the siege was in a great measure retarded. On the sixteenth day of February in the evening, the Queenborough ship of war, commanded by Captain Kempensfeldt, and the company's ship the Revenge, arrived in the road of Madras, with a re-enforcement of six hundred men belonging to Colonel Draper's regiment, and part of them was immediately disembarked. From the beginning of the siege, the enemy had discovered a backwardness in the service very unsuitable to their national character. They were ill supplied by their commissaries and contractors: they were discouraged by the obstinate defence of the garrison, and all their hope of success vanished at the arrival of this re-enforcement. After a brisk fire, they raised the siege that very night, abandoning forty pieces of cannon; and, having

destroyed the powder-mills at Ogmores, retreated to the territory of Arcot¹.

C H A P.
XII.
1759.

¹ The chagrin and mortification of Lally are strongly marked in the following intercepted letter to M. de Legret, dated from the camp before Madras:

“ A good blow might be struck here; there is a ship in the road, of twenty guns, laden with all the riches of Madras, which it is said will remain there till the 20th. The Expedition is just arrived, but M. Gerlin is not a man to attack her; for she has made him run away once before. The Bristol, on the other hand, did but just make her appearance before St. Thomas; and on the vague report of thirteen ships coming from Porto-Novo, she took fright; and after landing the provisions with which she was laden, she would not stay long enough even to take on board twelve of her own guns, which she had lent us for the siege.

“ If I was the judge of the point of honor of the company's officers, I would break him like glass, as well as some others of them.

“ The Fidelle, or the Harlem, or even the aforesaid Bristol, with her twelve guns restored to her, would be sufficient to make themselves masters of the English ship, if they could manage so as to get to windward of her in the night. Maugendre and Tremillier are said to be good men, and were they employed only to transport two hundred wounded men that we have here, their service would be of importance.

“ We remain still in the same position: the breach made these fifteen days; all the time within fifteen toises of the wall of the place, and never holding up our heads to look at it.

“ I reckon we shall, on our arrival at Pondicherry, endeavour to learn some other trade, for this of war requires too much patience.

“ Of one thousand five hundred Sepoys which attended our army, I reckon near eight hundred are employed upon the road to Pondicherry, laden with sugar, pepper, and other goods; and as for the Coulis, they are all employed for the same purpose, from the first day we came here.

“ I am taking my measures from this day to set fire to the Black-town, and to blow up the powder-mills.

BOOK

III.

1759.

§ II. Mr. Lally having weakened his forces that were at Masulipatam, under the conduct of the Marquis de Conflans, in order to strengthen the army with which he undertook the siege of Madras, the Rajah of Visanapore drove the French garrison from Vizagapatam, and hoisted English colors in the place. The Marquis having put his troops in

“ You will never imagine that fifty French deserters, and one hundred Swiss, are actually stopping the progress of two thousand men of the King's and Company's troops, which are still here existing, notwithstanding the exaggerated accounts that every one makes here, according to his own fancy, of the slaughter that has been made of them; and you will be still more surprised, if I tell you, that, were it not for the combats and four battles we sustained, and for the batteries which failed, or, to speak more properly, which were unskilfully made, we should not have lost fifty men, from the commencement of the siege to this day. I have written to Mr. de Larche, that if he persists in not coming here, let who will raise money upon the Poleagers for me, I will not do it; and I renounce (as I informed you a month ago I would do) meddling directly or indirectly with any thing whatever that may have relation to your administration, whether civil or military. For I had rather go and command the Caffrees of Madagascar than remain in this Sodom; which it is impossible but the fire of the English must destroy sooner or later, even though that from Heaven should not.

“ I have the honor to be, &c. &c.

“ Signed,

LALLY.

“ P. S.—I think it necessary to apprise you, that, as M. de Soupire has refused to take upon him the command of this army, which I have offered to him, and which he is empowered to accept, by having received from the court a duplicate of my commission, you must of necessity, together with the council, take it upon you. For my part, I undertake only to bring it back either to Arcot or Sadrasie. Send, therefore, your orders, or come yourselves to command it; for I shall quit it upon my arrival there.”

motion to revenge this insult, the Rajah solicited succour from Colonel Clive at Calcutta; and, with the consent of the council, a body of troops was sent, under the command of Colonel Forde, to his assistance. They consisted of five hundred Europeans, including a company of artillery, and sixteen hundred Seppys, with about fifteen pieces of cannon; one howitzer, and three mortars. The forces of Conflans were much more considerable. On the twentieth day of October, Colonel Forde arrived at Vizagapatam, and made an agreement with the Rajah, who promised to pay the expense of the expedition, as soon as he should be put in possession of Rajamundry, a large town and fort possessed by the French. It was stipulated that he should have all the inland country belonging to the Indian powers in the French interest, and at present in arms; and that the English company should retain all the conquered sea-coast from Vizagapatam to Masulipatam. On the first of November Colonel Forde proceeded on his march, and on the third joined the Rajah's army, consisting of between three and four thousand men. On the third of December they came in sight of the enemy, near the village of Tallapool: but the French declining battle, the Colonel determined to draw them from their advantageous situation, or march round, and get between them and Rajamundry. On the seventh, before day-break, he began his march, leaving the Rajah's forces on their ground; but the enemy beginning to cannonade the Indian forces, he, at the request of the Rajah, returned, and took them under his protection. Then they

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

BOOK

III.

1759.

marched together to the village of Golapool, and halted on a small plain about three miles from their encampment. About nine he formed the line of battle. About ten the enemy were drawn up, and began the cannonade. The firing on both sides having continued about forty minutes, the enemy's line advanced to the charge with great resolution, and were so warmly received, that after several spirited efforts, at eleven they gave way, and retreated in disorder towards Rajamundry. During this conflict, the Rajah's forces stood as idle spectators; nor could their horse be prevailed upon to pursue the fugitives. This victory cost the English forty-four Europeans killed and wounded, including two captains and three lieutenants. The French lost above three times the number, together with their whole camp, baggage, thirty-two pieces of cannon, and all their ammunition. A great number of black forces fell on both sides. The Marquis de Conflans did not remain at Rajamundry, but proceeded to Masulipatam; while Captain Knox, with a detachment from the English army, took possession of the fort of Rajamundry, which is the barrier and key to the country of Vizagapatam. This was delivered to the Rajah on his paying the expense of the expedition; and Captain Knox being detached with a battalion of Sepoys, took possession of the French factory at Narsipore. This was also the fate of a small fort at Coucate, which surrendered to Captain Maclean, after having made an obstinate defence. In the mean time, however, the French army of observation made shift to retake Rajamundry, where they found

a considerable quantity of money, baggage, and effects belonging to English officers.

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

§ III. Colonel Forde advancing to the neighbourhood of Masulipatam, the Marquis de Conflans with his forces retired within the place, which on the seventh day of March was invested. By the seventh day of April the ammunition of the besiegers being almost expended. Col. Forde determined to give the assault, as two breaches were already made, and made his disposition accordingly. The attack was begun in the night, and the assailants arrived at the ditch before they were discovered. But here they underwent a terrible discharge of grape-shot and musquetry; notwithstanding which they entered the breaches, and drove the enemy from bastion to bastion. At length, the Marquis de Conflans sent an officer to demand quarter for the garrison, which was granted as soon as he ordered his men to cease firing. Thus, with about three hundred and forty European soldiers, a handful of seamen, and seven hundred Sepoys, Colonel Forde took by assault the strong town of Masulipatam, garrisoned by five hundred and twenty-two Europeans, two thousand and thirty-nine caffrees, Topasses, and Sepoys; and here he found above one hundred and fifty pieces of cannon, with a great quantity of ammunition. Salabatzing, the Subah of Decan, perceiving the success of the English here as well as at Madras, being sick of his French alliance, and in dread of his brother Nizam Allee, who had set up a separate interest, and taken the field against him, made advances to the company, with which he forthwith concluded a treaty to the following effect:—"The whole of the circar of Masulipatam shall be given to the English

B O O K

III.

1759.

company. Salabatzing will not suffer the French to have a settlement in this country, nor keep them in his service, nor give them any assistance. The English, on their part, will not assist, nor give protection to the Subah's enemies." In a few days after Masulipatam was reduced, two ships arrived in the road, with a reinforcement of four hundred men to the Marquis de Conflans; but understanding the fate of the place, made the best of their way to Ganjam.

§ IV. The merchants residing at Surat, finding themselves exposed to numberless dangers, and every species of oppression, by the Sidee who commanded the castle, on one hand, by the governor of the city on the other, and by the Mahrattas, who had a claim to a certain share of the revenue, made application to the English presidency at Bombay, desiring they would equip an expedition for taking possession of the castle and Tanka, and settle the government of the city upon Pharafs Cawn, who had been naib or deputy-governor under Meah Atchund, and regulated the police to the satisfaction of the inhabitants. The presidency embraced the proposal: Admiral Pococke spared two of his ships for this service. Eight hundred and fifty men, artillery and infantry, with fifteen hundred Sepoys, under the command of Captain Richard Maitland, of the royal regiment of artillery, were embarked on board the company's armed vessels commanded by Captain Watson, who sailed on the ninth day of February. On the fifteenth, they were landed at a place called Dentiloury, about nine miles from Surat; and here they were encamped for refreshment: in two days he

advanced against the French garden, in which a considerable number of the Sidee's men were posted, and drove them from thence, after a very obstinate dispute. Then he erected a battery, from which he battered the wall in breach: but this method appearing tedious, he called a council of war, composed of the land and sea-officers, and laid before them the plan of a general attack, which was accordingly executed next morning. The company's grab, and the bomb-ketches, being warped up the river in the night, were ranged in a line of battle opposite to the Bundar, which was the strongest fortification that the enemy possessed, and under the fire of these, the troops being landed, took the Bundar by assault. The outward town being thus gained, he forthwith began to bombard the inner town and castle with such fury, that next morning they both surrendered, on condition of being allowed to march out with their effects; and Captain Maitland took possession without further dispute. Meah Atchund was continued governor of Surat, and Pharas Cawn was appointed naib. The artillery and ammunition found in the castle were secured for the company, until the Mogul's pleasure was known; and in a little time a phirmaund, or grant, arrived from Delhi, appointing the English company Admiral to the Mogul; so that the ships and stores belonged to them of course, as part of the Tanka; and they were now declared legal possessors of the castle. This conquest, which cost about two hundred men, including a few officers, was achieved with such expedition, that Captain Watson returned to Bombay by the ninth day of April.

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

B O O K
III.
1759.

§ V. The main body of the English forces, which had been centered at Madras, for the preservation of that important settlement, took the field after the siege was raised; and possessed themselves of Conjeveram, a place of great consequence, which, with the fort of Schengelpel, commanded all the adjacent country, and secured the British possessions to the northward. M. Lally, sensible of the importance of the post, took the same route, in order to dislodge them; but finding all his attempts ineffectual, he retired towards Wandewash, where his troops were put into quarters of cantonment. No other operations ensued till the month of September, when Major Brereton, who commanded the English forces, being joined by Major Gordon with three hundred men of Colonel Coote's battalion, resolved to attack the enemy in his turn. On the fourteenth day of the month he began his march from Conjeveram for Wandewash, at the head of four hundred Europeans, seven thousand Sepoys, seventy European, and three hundred black horse, with fourteen pieces of artillery. In his march he invested and took the fort of Trivitar, from whence he proceeded to the village of Wandewash, where the French, to the number of one thousand, were strongly encamped under the guns of a fort commanded by a Rajah, mounting twenty cannon, under the direction of a French gunner. On the thirtieth day of September, at two in the morning, the English attacked the village in three different places, and drove them from it after a very obstinate dispute; but this advantage they were not able to maintain. The black pioneers

ran away during the attack, so that proper traverses could not be made in the streets; and at day-break the fort poured in upon them a prodigious discharge of grape-shot with a considerable effect. The enemy had retired to a dry ditch, which served as an intrenchment, from whence they made furious sallies; and a body of three hundred European horse were already in motion, to fall upon and complete their confusion. In this emergency, they retired in disorder, and might have been entirely ruined, had not the body of reserve effectually covered their retreat; yet this could not be effected without the loss of several officers, and above three hundred men killed and wounded. After this mortifying check, they encamped a few days in sight of the fort, and the rainy season setting in, returned to Conjeveram. The fort of Wandewash was afterwards garrisoned by French and Sepoys, and the other forces of the enemy were assembled by Brigadier-General de Bussy at Arcot.

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

§ VI. During these transactions by land, the superiority at sea was still disputed between the English and French Admirals. On the first day of September, Vice-Admiral Pococke sailed from Madras to the southward, in quest of the enemy; and next day descried the French fleet, consisting of fifteen sail, standing to the northward. He forthwith threw out the signal for a general chase, and stood towards them with all the sail he could carry; but the wind abating, he could not approach near enough to engage. During the three succeeding days, he used his utmost endeavours to bring them to battle, which they still declined, and at last they disappeared.

B O O K
III.
1759.

He then directed his course to Pondicherry, on the supposition that they were bound to that harbour; and on the eighth day of the month perceived them standing to the southward: but he could not bring them to an engagement till the tenth, when M. d'Apché, about two in the afternoon, made the signal for battle, and the cannonading began without further delay. The British squadron did not exceed nine ships of the line; the enemy's fleet consisted of eleven; but they had still a greater advantage in number of men and artillery. Both squadrons fought with great impetuosity till about ten minutes after four, when the enemy's rear began to give way: this example was soon followed by their centre; and finally the van, with the whole squadron, bore to the south-south-east, with all the canvas they could spread. The British squadron was so much damaged in their masts and rigging, that they could not pursue; so that M. d'Apché retreated at his leisure unmolested. On the fifteenth, Admiral Pococke returned to Madras, where his squadron being repaired by the twenty-sixth, he sailed again to Pondicherry, and in the road saw the enemy lying at anchor in line of battle. The wind being off shore, he made the line of battle a-head, and for some time continued in this situation. At length the French Admiral weighed anchor, and came forth; but instead of bearing down upon the English squadron, which had fallen to leeward, he kept close to the wind and stretched away to the southward. Admiral Pococke finding him averse to another engagement, and his own squadron being in no condition to pursue, he,

he, with the advice of his captains, desisted, and measured back his course to Madras. On the side of the English, above three hundred men were killed in the engagement, including Captain Miche, who commanded the Newcastle, Captain Gore of the marines, two lieutenants, a master, gunner, and boatswain: the Captains Somerset and Brereton, with about two hundred and fifty men were wounded, and many of the ships considerably damaged. The loss of the enemy must have been much more considerable; because the English in battle always fire at the body of the ship; because the French squadron was crowded with men; because they gave way, and declined a second engagement; and finally, because they now made the best of their way to the island of Mauritius, in order to be refitted, having on board General Lally, and some other officers. Thus they left the English masters of the Indian coast; a superiority still more confirmed by the arrival of Rear-Admiral Cornish, with four ships of the line, who had set sail from England in the beginning of the year, and joined Admiral Pococke at Madras on the eighteenth day of October.

§ VII. The French were not the only enemies with whom the English had to cope in the East-Indies. The great extension of their trade in the kingdom of Bengal had excited the envy and avarice of the Dutch factory, who possessed a strong fort at Chinchura, on the river of Bengal; and resolved, if possible, to engross the whole saltpetre branch of commerce. They had, without doubt, tampered with the new Subah, who lay under such obligations to

BOOK the English, and probably secured his connivance.
 III. Their scheme was approved by the governor of
 1759. Batavia, who charged himself with the execution of
 it; and, for that purpose, chose the opportunity
 when the British squadron had retired to the coast
 of Malabar. On pretence of re-enforcing the Dutch
 garrisons in Bengal, he equipped an armament of
 seven ships, having on board five hundred European
 troops, and six hundred Malayese, under the com-
 mand of Colonel Ruffel. This armament having
 touched at Negapatam, proceeded up the bay, and
 arrived in the river of Bengal about the beginning of
 October. Colonel Clive, who then resided at Calcutta,
 had received information of their design, which he
 was resolved, at all events, to defeat. He complained
 to the Subah, who, upon such application, could
 not decently refuse an order to the director and
 council of Hughley, implying, that this armament
 should not proceed up the river. The Colonel, at
 the same time, sent a letter to the Dutch commodore,
 intimating, that as he had received intimation of
 their design, he could not allow them to land forces,
 and march to Chinchura. In answer to this declaration,
 the Dutch commodore, whose whole fleet had not
 yet arrived, assured the English commander that he
 had no intention to send any forces to Chinchura;
 and begged liberty to land some of his troops for
 refreshment; a favor that was granted, on condition
 that they should not advance. Notwithstanding the
 Subah's order, and his own engagement to this effect,
 the rest of the ships were no sooner arrived, than
 he proceeded up the river to the neighbourhood

of Tannah-fort, where his forces being disembarked, began their march to Chinchura. In the mean time, by way of retaliating the affront, he pretended to have sustained, in being denied a passage to their own factory, he took several small vessels on the river belonging to the English company; and the Calcutta Indiaman, commanded by Captain Wilton, homeward-bound, sailing down the river, the Dutchman gave him to understand, that if he presumed to pass he would sink him without further ceremony. The English captain seeing them run out their guns, as if really resolved to put their threats in execution, returned to Calcutta, where two other India-ships lay at anchor, and reported his adventure to Colonel Clive, who forthwith ordered the three ships to prepare for battle, and attack the Dutch armament. The ships being properly manned, and their quarters lined with saltpetre, they fell down the river, and found the Dutch squadron drawn up in line of battle, in order to give them a warm reception, for which indeed they seemed well prepared: for three of them were mounted with thirty-six guns each; three of them, with twenty-six, and the seventh carried sixteen. The Duke of Dorset, commanded by Captain Forrester, being the first that approached them, dropped anchor close to their line, and began the engagement with a broad-side, which was immediately returned. A dead calm unfortunately intervening, this single ship was for a considerable time exposed to the whole fire of the enemy; but a small breeze springing up, the Calcutta and the Hardwicke advanced to her assistance, and a severe

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

B O O K

III.

1759.

fire was maintained on both sides, till two of the Dutch ships, slipping their cables, bore away, and a third was driven ashore. Their commodore thus weakened, after a few broad-sides, struck his flag to Captain Wilson, and the other three followed his example. The victory being thus obtained, without the loss of one man on the side of the English, Captain Wilson took possession of the prizes, the decks of which were strewed with carnage, and sent the prisoners to Colonel Clive, at Calcutta. The detachment of troops which they had landed, to the number of eleven hundred men, was not more fortunate in their progress. Colonel Clive no sooner received intelligence that they were in full march to Chinchura than he detached Colonel Forde, with five hundred men, from Calcutta, in order to oppose, and put a stop to their march at the French gardens. He accordingly advanced to the northward, and entered the town of Chandernagore, where he sustained the fire of a Dutch party sent out from Chinchura to join and conduct the expected reinforcement. These being routed and dispersed, after a short action, Colonel Forde in the morning proceeded to a plain in the neighbourhood of Chinchura, where he found the enemy prepared to give him battle, on the twenty-fifth day of November. They even advanced to the charge with great resolution and activity; but found the fire of the English artillery and battalion so intolerably hot, that they soon gave way, and were totally defeated. A considerable number were killed, and the greater part of those who survived the action were taken prisoners. During

this contest, the Nabob, at the head of a considerable army, observed a suspicious neutrality; and in all likelihood would have declared for the Dutch, had they proved victorious, as he had reason to believe they would, from their great superiority in number. But fortune no sooner determined in favor of the English than he made a tender of his service to the victor, and even offered to reduce Chinchura with his own army. In the mean time, proposals of accommodation being sent to him by the directors and council of the Dutch factory at Chinchura, a negociation ensued, and a treaty was concluded to the satisfaction of all parties. Above three hundred of the company was prisoners entered into the service of Great-Britain: the rest embarked on board their ships, which were restored as soon as the peace was ratified, and set out on their return for Batavia. After all, perhaps, the Dutch company meant nothing more than to put their factory of Chinchura on a more respectable footing, and, by acquiring greater weight and consequence among the people of the country than they formerly possessed, the more easily extend their commerce in that part of the world. At any rate, it will admit of a dispute among those who profess the law of nature and nations, whether the Dutch company could be justly debarred the privilege of sending a re-enforcement to their own garrisons. Be that as it will, the ships were not restored until the factory at Chinchura had given security to indemnify the English for the damage they had sustained on this occasion.

§ VIII. The success of the English company was

CHAP.

XII.

179.

C 3

B O O K

III.

1759.

still more conspicuous on the coast of Coromandel.

The governor and council of Madras having received information, that the French General Lally had sent a detachment of his army to the southward, taken Syringham, and threatened Trichenapally with a siege, it was determined that Colonel Coote, who had lately arrived from England, should take the field, and endeavour to make a diversion to the southward. He accordingly began his march at the head of seventeen hundred Europeans, including cavalry, and three thousand blacks, with fourteen pieces of cannon and one howitzer. On the twenty-seventh day of November he invested the fort of Wandewash: having made a practicable breach, the garrison, consisting of near nine hundred men, surrendered prisoners of war; and he found in the place forty-nine pieces of cannon, with a great quantity of ammunition. Then he undertook the siege of Carangoly, a fortress commanded by Colonel O'Kennely, at the head of one hundred Europeans, and five hundred Sepoys. In a few days he dismounted the greater part of their guns; and they submitted, on condition that the Europeans should be allowed to march out with the honors of war, but the Sepoys were disarmed, and dismissed.

§ IX. General Lally, alarmed at the progress of this brave, vigilant, and enterprising officer, assembled all his forces at Arcot, to the number of two thousand two hundred Europeans, including horse, three hundred Caffrees, and ten thousand black troops, or Sepoys, with five-and-twenty pieces of cannon. Of these he assumed the command in person;

and on the tenth day of January began his march, in order to recover Wandewash. Colonel Coote, having received intelligence on the twelfth that he had taken possession of Conjeveram, endeavoured by a forced march to save the place, which they accordingly abandoned at his approach, and pursuing their march to Wandewash, invested the fort without delay. The English commander passed the river Palla, in order to follow the same route; and, on the twenty-first day of the month, understanding that a breach was already made, resolved to give them battle without further delay. The cavalry being formed, and supported by five companies of Sepoys, he advanced against the enemy's horse, which, being at the same time galled by two pieces of cannon, retired with precipitation. Then Colonel Coote, having taken possession of a tank which they had occupied, returned to the line, which was by this time formed in order of battle. Seeing the men in high spirits, and eager to engage, he ordered the whole army to advance, and by nine in the morning they were within two miles of the enemy's camp, where they halted about half an hour. During this interval, the Colonel reconnoitred the situation of the French forces, who were very advantageously posted, and made a movement to the right, which obliged them to alter their disposition. They now advanced, in their turn, within three quarters of a mile of the English line, and the cannonading began with great fury on both sides. About noon their European cavalry coming up with a resolute air to charge the left of the English, Colonel Coote brought

B O O K

III.

1759.

up some companies of Sepoys, and two pieces of cannon to sustain the horse, which were ordered to oppose them, and these advancing on their flank, disturbed them so much, that they broke, and were driven by the English cavalry above a mile from the left, upon the rear of their own army. Mean while, both lines continued advancing to each other, and about one o'clock the firing with small arms began with great vivacity. One of the French tumbrils being blown up by an accidental shot, the English commander took immediate advantage of their confusion. He ordered Major Brereton to wheel Draper's regiment to the left, and fall upon the enemy's flank. This service was performed with such resolution and success, that the left wing of the French was completely routed, and fell upon their centre, now closely engaged with the left of the English. About two in the after-noon their whole line gave way, and fled towards their own camp, which, perceiving themselves closely pursued, they precipitately abandoned, together with twenty-two pieces of cannon. In this engagement they lost about eight hundred men killed and wounded, besides about fifty prisoners, including Brigadier-General de Buffy, the Chevalier Godeville, quarter-master-general, Lieutenant-Colonel Murphy, three captains, five lieutenants, and some other officers. On the side of the English two hundred and sixty-two were killed or wounded, and among the former the gallant and accomplished Major Brereton, whose death was a real loss to his country.

§ X. General Lally having retreated with his

broken troops to Pondicherry, the Baron de Vasserot was detached towards the same place, with a thousand horse and three hundred Sepoys, to ravage and lay waste the French territory. In the mean time, the indefatigable Colonel Coote undertook the siege of Chilliput, which in two days was surrendered by the Chevalier de Tilly, himself, and his garrison remaining prisoners of war. Such also was the fate of fort Timmery, which being reduced, the Colonel prosecuted his march to Arcot, the capital of the province, against the fort of which he opened his batteries on the fifth day of February. When he had carried on his approaches within sixty yards of the crest of the glacis, the garrison, consisting of two hundred and fifty Europeans, and near three hundred Sepoys, surrendered as prisoners of war, and here the English commander found two-and-twenty pieces of cannon, four mortars, and a great quantity of all kinds of military stores. Thus the campaign was gloriously finished with the conquest of Arcot, after the French army had been routed and ruined by the diligence of Colonel Coote, whose courage, conduct, and activity cannot be sufficiently admired. The reader will perceive, that, rather than interrupt the thread of such an interesting narration, we have ventured to encroach upon the annals of the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty.

§ XI. Having thus followed the British banners through the glorious tracts they pursued in different parts of Asia and America, we must now convert our attention to the continent of Europe, where the English arms, in the course of this year,

BOOK III. 1719. triumphed with equal lustre and advantage. But first it may be necessary to sketch out the situations in which the belligerent powers were found at the close of winter. The vicissitudes of fortune with which the preceding campaign had been checquered were sufficient to convince every potentate concerned in the war, that neither side possessed such a superiority in strength or conduct as was requisite to impose terms upon the other. Battles had been fought with various success; and surprising efforts of military skill had been exhibited, without producing one event which tended to promote a general peace, or even engender the least desire of accommodation; on the contrary, the first and most violent transports of animosity had by this time subsided into a confirmed habit of deliberate hatred, and every contending power seemed more than ever determined to protract the dispute, while the neutral states kept aloof, without expressing the least desire of interposing their mediation. Some of them were restrained by considerations of conveniency; and others waited in suspense for the death of the Spanish monarch, as an event which they imagined would be attended with very important consequences in the southern parts of Europe. With respect to the maintenance of the war, whatever difficulties might have arisen in settling funds to support the expense, and finding men to recruit the different armies, certain it is all these difficulties were surmounted before the opening of the campaign. The court of Vienna, though hampered by the narrowness of its finances, still found resources in the fertility of

its provinces, in the number and attachment of its subjects, who, more than any other people in Europe, acquiesce in the dispositions of their sovereign; and, when pay cannot be afforded, willingly contribute free quarters for the subsistence of the army. The Czarina, though she complained that the stipulated subsidies were ill paid, nevertheless persisted in pursuing those favorite aims which had for some time influenced her conduct; namely, her personal animosity to the King of Prussia, and her desire of obtaining a permanent interest in the German empire. Sweden still made a show of hostility against the Prussian monarch, but continued to slumber over the engagements she had contracted. France, exhausted in her finances, and abridged of her marine commerce, maintained a resolute countenance, supplied fresh armies for her operations in Westphalia, projected new schemes of conquest, and cajoled her allies with fair promises, when she had nothing more solid to bestow. The King of Prussia's dominions were generally drained, or in the hands of the enemy; but, to balance these disadvantages, he kept possession of Saxony, and enjoyed his annual subsidy from Great-Britain, which effectually enabled him to maintain his armies on a respectable footing, and open the campaign with equal eagerness and confidence.

§ XII. The Hanoverian army, commanded by Prince Ferdinand of Brunswick, was strengthened by fresh re-enforcements from England, augmented with German recruits, regularly paid, and well supplied with every comfort and convenience which

BOOK foresight could suggest, or money procure; yet,
III. in spite of all the precautions that could be taken,
1759. they were cut off from some resources which the French, in the beginning of the year, opened to themselves by a flagrant stroke of perfidy, which even the extreme necessities of a campaign can hardly excuse. On the second day of January, the French regiment of Nassau presented itself before the gates of Franckfort on the Maine, a neutral imperial city, and demanding a passage, it was introduced, and conducted by a detachment of the garrison through the city, as far as the gate of Saxenhausen, where it unexpectedly halted, and immediately disarmed the guards. Before the inhabitants could recover from the consternation into which they were thrown by this outrageous insult, five other French regiments entered the place, and here their general, the Prince de Soubise, established his head-quarters. How deeply soever this violation of the laws of the Empire might be resented by all honest Germans, who retained affection for the constitutions of their country, it was a step from which the French army derived a very manifest and important advantage; for it secured to them the course of the Maine and the Upper Rhine; by which they received, without difficulty or danger, every species of supply from Mentz, Spire, Worms, and even the country of Alsace; while it maintained their communication with the chain formed by the Austrian forces and the army of the Empire.

§ XIII. The scheme of operations for the ensuing campaign was already formed between the King

of Prussia and Prince Ferdinand of Brunswick; and before the armies took the field several skirmishes were fought, and quarters surprised. In the latter end of February, the Prince of Ysemburgh detached Major-General Urst with four battalions and a body of horse, who, assembling in Rothenburgh, surprised the enemy's quarters in the night between the first and second day of March, and drove them from Hirschfeld, Vacha, and all the Hessian bailiwicks of which they had taken possession, but the Austrians soon returning in greater numbers, and being supported by a detachment of French troops from Franckfort, the allies fell back in their turn. In a few days, however, they themselves retreated again with great precipitation, though they did not all escape. The Hereditary Prince of Brunswick, with a body of Prussian hussars, fell upon them suddenly at Molrichstadt, where he routed and dispersed a regiment of Hohenzollern cuirassiers, and a battalion of the troops of Wurtzburgh. He next day, which was the first of April, advanced with a body of horse and foot to Meinungen, where he found a considerable magazine, took two battalions prisoners, and surprised a third posted at Wafungen, after having defeated some Austrian troops that were on the march to its relief. While the Hereditary Prince was thus employed, the Duke of Holstein, with another body of the confederates, dislodged the French from the post of Freyinstenau.

§ XIV. But the great object was to drive the enemy from Franckfort, before they should receive the expected re-enforcements. Prince Ferdinand of

BOOK

III.

1759.

Brunswick, being determined upon this enterprize, assembled all his forces near Fulda, to the amount of forty thousand choice troops, and began his march on the tenth day of April. On the thirteenth he came in sight of the enemy, whom he found strongly encamped about the village of Bergen, between Franckfort and Hanau. Their general, the Duke de Broglie counted one of the best officers in France with respect to conduct and intrepidity, having received intelligence of the Prince's design, occupied this post on the twelfth, the right of his army being at Bergen, and his centre and flanks secured in such a manner, that the allies could not make their attack any other way but by the village. Notwithstanding the advantage of their situation, Prince Ferdinand resolved to give them battle, and made his dispositions accordingly. About ten in the morning the grenadiers of the advanced guard began the attack on the village of Bergen with great vivacity, and sustained a most terrible fire from eight German battalions, supported by several brigades of French infantry. The grenadiers of the allied army, though re-enforced by several battalions under the command of the Prince of Ysemburgh, far from dislodging the enemy from the village, were, after a very obstinate dispute, obliged to retreat in some disorder, but rallied again behind a body of Hessian cavalry. The allies being repulsed in three different attacks, their general made a new disposition, and brought up his artillery, with which the village and different parts of the French line were severely cannonaded. They were not slow in retorting an equal fire, which

continued till night, when the allies retreated to Windeken, with the loss of five pieces of cannon, and about two thousand men, including the Prince of Ysemburgh, who fell in the action. The French, by the nature of their situation, could not suffer much, but they were so effectually amused by the artful disposition of Prince Ferdinand, that, instead of taking measures to harass him in his retreat, they carefully maintained their situation, apprehensive of another general attack. Indeed, they had great reason to be satisfied with the issue of this battle, without risking, in any measure, the advantage which they had gained. It was their business to remain quiet, until their re-enforcements should arrive, and this plan they invariably pursued. On the other hand, the allies, in consequence of their miscarriage, were reduced to the necessity of acting upon the defensive, and encountering a great number of difficulties and inconveniencies, during great part of the campaign, until the misconduct of the enemy turned the scale in their favor. In the mean time, the Prince thought proper to begin his retreat in the night towards Fulda, in which his rear suffered considerably from a body of the enemy's light troops, under the command of M. de Blaisel, who surprised two squadrons of dragoons, and a battalion of grenadiers. The first were taken or dispersed; the last escaped with the loss of their baggage. The allied army returned to their cantonments about Munster, and the Prince began to make preparations for taking the field in earnest.

§ XV. While the French enjoyed plenty in the

BOOK

III.

1759.

neighbourhood of Duffeldorp and Crevelt, by means of the Rhine, the allies labored under a dearth and scarcity of every species of provision, because the country which they occupied was already exhausted, and all the supplies were brought from an immense distance. The single article of forage occasioned such enormous expense, as alarmed the administration of Great-Britain, who, in order to prevent mismanagement and fraud for the future, nominated a member of parliament inspector-general of the forage, and sent him over to Germany in the beginning of the year, with the rank and appointments of a general officer, that the importance of his character, and the nature of his office, might be a check upon those who were suspected of iniquitous appropriations. This gentleman is said to have met with such a cold reception, and so many mortifications in the execution of his office, that he was in a very little time sick of his employment. An inquiry into the causes of his reception, and of the practices which rendered it necessary to appoint such a superintendant, may be the province of some future historian, when truth may be investigated freely, without any apprehension of pains and penalties.

§ XVI. While great part of the allied army remained in cantonments about Munster, the French armies on the Upper and Lower Rhine, being put in motion, joined on the third day of June near Marpurg, under the command of the Marechal de Contades, who advanced to the northward, and fixed his head-quarters at Corbach; from whence he detached a body of light troops to take possession of Cassel,

Cassel, which at his approach was abandoned by General Imhoff. The French army being encamped at Stadtberg, the Duke de Broglie, who commanded the right wing, advanced from Cassel into the territories of Hanover, where he occupied Göttingen without opposition; while the allied army assembled in the neighbourhood of Lippstadt, and encamped about Soest and Werle. Prince Ferdinand, finding himself inferior to the united forces of the enemy, was obliged to retire as they advanced, after having left strong garrisons in Lippstadt, Retberg, Münster, and Minden. These precautions, however, seemed to produce little effect in his favor. Retberg was surprised by the Duke de Broglie, who likewise took Minden by assault, and made General Zastrow, with his garrison of fifteen hundred men prisoners of war; a misfortune considerably aggravated by the loss of an immense magazine of hay and corn, which fell into the hands of the enemy. They likewise made themselves masters of Münster, invested Lippstadt, and all their operations were hitherto crowned with success. The regency of Hanover, alarmed at their progress, resolved to provide for the worst, by sending their chancery and most valuable effects to Stade, from whence, in case of necessity, they might be conveyed by sea to England. In the mean time, they exerted all their industry in pressing men for recruiting and re-enforcing the army under Prince Ferdinand, who still continued to retire; and on the eleventh day of July removed his head-quarters from Osnabruck to Bomte, near the Weser. Here having received advice that Minden was

CHAP.
XII.
1759.

BOOK

III.

1752.

taken by the French, he sent forwards a detachment to secure the post of Soltznau on that river, where on the fifteenth he encamped.

§ XVII. The general of the allied army had for some time exhibited marks of animosity towards Lord George Sackville, the second in command, whose extensive understanding, penetrating eye, and inquisitive spirit, could neither be deceived, dazzled, nor soothed into tame acquiescence. He had opposed, with all his influence, a design of retiring towards the frontiers of Brunswick, in order to cover that country. He supported his opposition by alledging that it was the enemy's favorite object to cut off their communication with the Weser and the Elbe; in which, should they succeed, it would be found impossible to transport the British troops to their own country, which, was at that time threatened with an invasion. He, therefore, insisted on the army's retreating, so as to keep the communication open with Stade, where, in case of emergency, the English troops might be embarked. By adhering tenaciously to this opinion, and exhibiting other instances of a prying disposition, he had rendered himself so disagreeable to the commander in chief, that, in all appearance, nothing was so eagerly desired as an opportunity of removing him from the station he filled.

§ XVIII. Mean while, the French General, advancing to Minden, encamped in a strong situation, having that town on his right, a steep hill on his left, a morass in front, and a rivulet in rear. The Duke de Broglie commanded a separate body between Hanf-bergen and Minden, on the other side of the Weser;

and a third, under the Duke de Brissac, consisting of eight thousand men, occupied a strong post by the village of Coveldt, to facilitate the route of the convoys from Paderborn. Prince Ferdinand having moved his camp from Soltznau to Petershagen, detached the Hereditary Prince on the twenty - eighth day of July to Lubeke, from whence he drove the enemy; and proceeding to Rimsel, was joined by Major-General Dreves, who had retaken Osnabruck, and cleared all that neighbourhood of the enemy's parties: then he advanced towards Hervorden, and fixed his quarters at Kirchlinneger, to hamper the enemy's convoys from Paderborn. During these transactions, Prince Ferdinand marched with the allied army in three columns from Petershagen to Hille, where it encamped, having a morass on the right, the village of Fredewalde on the left, and in front those of Northemmern and Holtzenhausen. Fifteen battalions and nineteen squadrons, with a brigade of heavy artillery, were left under the command of General Wangenheim, on the left, behind the village of Dodenhausen, which was fortified with some redoubts, defended by two battalions. Colonel Luckner, with the Hanoverian hussars, and a brigade of hunters, sustained by two battalions of grenadiers, was posted between Buckeburgh, and the Weser, to observe the body of troops commanded by the Duke de Broglie on the other side of the river.

§ XIX. On the last day of July, the Marechal de Contades resolving to attack the allied army, ordered the corps of Broglie to repass the river; and advancing in eight columns, about midnight passed the

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

BOOK

III.

1759.

rivulet of Barta, that runs along the morafs, and falls into the Wefer at Minden. At day-break he formed his army in order of battle, part of it fronting the corps of General Wangenheim at Dodenhafen, and part of it facing Hille; the two wings confifting of infantry, and the cavalry being ftationed in the centre. At three in the morning the enemy began to cannonade the Prince's quarters at Hille from a battery of fix cannon, which they had raifed in the preceding evening on the dike of Eickhorft. This was probably the firft intimation he received of their intention. He forthwith caufed two pieces of artillery to be conveyed to Hille, and ordered the officer of the piquet-guard pofted there to defend himfelf to the laft extremity: at the fame time, he fent orders to General Giefen, who occupied Lubeke, to attack the enemy's poft at Eickhorft; and this fervice was fuccefsfully performed. The Prince of Anhalt, lieutenant-general for the day, took poffeffion with the reft of the piquets of the village of Halen, where Prince Ferdinand refolved to fupport his right. It was already in the hands of the enemy, but they foon abandoned it with precipitation. The allied army, being put in motion, advanced in eight columns, and occupied the ground between Halen and Hemmern, while General Wangenheim's corps filled up the fpace between this laft village and Dodenhafen. The enemy made their principal effort on the left, intending to force the infantry of Wangenheim's corps, and penetrate between it and the body of the allied army. For this purpofe, the Duke de Broglie attacked them with great fury, but was feverely checked by a battery of thirty cannon, prepared for his reception

by the Count de Buckeburgh, grand master of the artillery, and served with admirable effect, under his own eye and direction. About five in the morning both armies cannonaded each other; at six the fire of musquetry began with great vivacity, and the action became very hot towards the right, where six regiments of English infantry, and two battalions of Hanoverian guards, not only bore the whole brunt of the French carabineers and gendarmerie, but absolutely broke every body of horse and foot that advanced to attack them on the left and in the centre. The Hessian cavalry, with some regiments of Holstein, Prussian, and Hanoverian dragoons posted on the left, performed good service. The cavalry on the right had no opportunity of engaging. They were destined to support the infantry of the third line; they consisted of the British and Hanoverian horse, commanded by Lord George Sackville, whose second was the Marquis of Granby. They were posted at a considerable distance from the first line of infantry, and divided from it by a scanty wood that bordered on a heath. Orders were sent, during the action, to bring them up, but whether these orders were contradictory, unintelligible, or imperfectly executed, they did not arrive in time to have any share in the action²; nor, indeed, were they originally

CHAP.

XII.

1759.

² That the general was not pleased with the behaviour of Lord George Sackville, may be gathered from the following compliment to the Marquis of Granby, implying a severe reflection upon his superior in command:

Orders of his Serene Highness Prince Ferdinand of Brunswick, relative to the behaviour of the troops under him at the famous battle near Minden, on the 1st of August, 1759.

BOOK

III.

1759.

intended for that purpose; nor was there the least occasion for their service; nor could they have come up

“ HIS Serene Highness orders his greatest thanks to be given to the whole army, for their bravery and good behaviour yesterday, particularly to the English infantry, and the two battalions of Hanoverian guards: to all the cavalry of the left wing, and to General Wangenheim's corps, particularly the regiment of Holstein, the Hessian cavalry, the Hanoverian regiment du Corps, and Hammerstin's; the same to all the brigades of heavy artillery. His Serene Highness declares publicly, that next to God he attributes the glory of the day to the intrepidity and extraordinary good behaviour of these troops, which he assures them he shall retain the strongest sense of as long as he lives; and if ever, upon any occasion, he shall be able to serve these brave troops, or any of them in particular, it will give him the utmost pleasure. His Serene Highness orders his particular thanks to be likewise given to General Sporcken, the Duke of Holstein, Lieutenant-Generals Imhoff and Urf. His Serene Highness is extremely obliged to the Count de Buckeburgh, for his extraordinary care and trouble in the management of the artillery, which was served with great effect; likewise to the commanding officers of the several brigades of artillery, viz. Colonel Browne, Lieutenant-Colonel Hutte, Major Hasse, and the three English captains, Philips, Drummond, and Foy. His Serene Highness thinks himself infinitely obliged to Major-Generals Waldegrave and Kingsley, for their great courage, and good order in which they conducted their brigades. His Serene Highness further orders it to be declared to Lieutenant-General the Marquis of Granby, that he is persuaded, that if he had had the good fortune to have had him at the head of the cavalry of the right wing, his presence would have greatly contributed to make the decision of that day more complete and brilliant. In short, his Serene Highness orders that those of his suite whose behaviour he most admired be named, as the Duke of Richmond, Colonel Fitzroy, Captain Ligonier, Colonel Watson, Captain Wilson, aide-de-camp to Major-General Waldegrave, Adjutant-Generals Erstoff, Bulow, Durendolle, the Count

in time and condition to perform effectual service, had the orders been explicit and consistent, and the commander acted with all possible expedition. Be that as it will, the enemy were repulsed in all their attacks with considerable loss: at length they gave way in every part; and about noon, abandoning the field of battle, were pursued to the ramparts of Minden. In this action they lost a great number of men, with forty-three large cannon, and many colors and standards; whereas the loss of the allies was very inconsiderable, as it chiefly fell upon a few regiments of British infantry, commanded by the Major-Generals Waldegrave and Kingsley. To the extraordinary prowess of these gallant brigades, and the fire of the British artillery, which was admirably served by the Captains Philips, Macbean, Drummond, and Foy, the victory was in a great measure ascribed. The same night the enemy passed the Weser, and burned the bridges over that river. Next day the garrison of Minden surrendered at discretion, and here the victors found a great number of French officers wounded.

§ XX. At first the Mareschal de Contades seemed inclined to retreat through the defiles of Wittekendstein, to Paderborn; but he was fain to change his resolution, in consequence of his having received advice, that on the very day of his own defeat the Duke de Brissac was vanquished by the Hereditary

Tobe, and Malerei; his Serene Highness having much reason to be satisfied with their conduct. And his Serene Highness desires and orders the Generals of the army, that upon all occasions when orders are brought to them by his aides-de-camp, that they may be obeyed punctually, and without delay.

BOOK

III.

1759.

Prince in the neighbourhood of Coveltd, so that the passage of the mountains was rendered impracticable. The Duke de Brissac had been advantageously encamped with his left to the village of Coveltd, having the Werra in his front, and his right extending to the salt-pits. In this advantageous situation he was attacked by the Hereditary Prince and General de Kilmanseg with such vivacity and address, that his troops were totally routed, with the loss of six cannon, and a considerable number of men killed, wounded, or taken prisoners. After the battle of Minden, Colonel Freytag, at the head of the light troops, took, in the neighbourhood of Detmold, all the equipage of the Mareschal de Contades, the Prince of Condé, and the Duke de Brissac, with part of their military chest and chancery, containing papers of the utmost consequence³.

³ The following extracts of letters from the Duke de Belleisle to the Mareschal de Contades will convey some idea of the virtue, policy, and necessities of the French ministry:

“I am still afraid that Fischer sets out too late: it is, however, very important, and very essential, that we should raise large contributions. I see no other resource for our most urgent expenses, and for refitting the troops, but in the money we may draw from the enemy's country; from whence we must likewise procure subsistence of all kinds (independently of the money) that is to say, hay, straw, oats for the winter, bread, corn, cattle, horses, even men, to recruit our foreign troops. The war must not be prolonged, and perhaps it may be necessary, according to the events which may happen between this time and the end of September, to make a downright desert before the line of the quarters which it may be thought proper to keep during the winter, in order that the enemy may be under a real impossibility of approaching us: at the same time reserving for ourselves

§ XXI. Prince Ferdinand having garrisoned Minden, marched to Hervorden; and the Hereditary
 CHAP. XII.
 1759.

a bare subsistence on the route which may be the most convenient for us to take, in the middle of winter, to beat up or seize upon the enemy's quarters. That this object may be fulfilled, I cause the greatest assiduity to be used in preparing what is necessary for having all your troops, without exception, well clothed, well armed, well equipped, and well refitted, in every respect, before the end of November, with new tents, in order that, if it should be advisable for the King's political and military affairs, you may be able to assemble the whole, or part of your army, to act offensively, and with vigor, from the beginning of January; and that you may have the satisfaction to show your enemies, and all Europe, that the French know how to act, and carry on war, in all seasons, when they have such a general as you are, and a minister of the department of war that can foresee and concert matters with the general.

"You must be sensible, Sir, that what I say to you may become not only useful and honorable, but perhaps even necessary, with respect to what you know, and of which I shall say more in my private letter.

"M. DUC de BELLEISLE."

"After observing all the formalities due to the magistrates of Cologne, you must seize on their great artillery by force, telling them, that you do so for their own defence against the common enemy of the empire; that you will restore them when their city has nothing further to fear, &c. After all, you must take every thing you have occasion for, and give them receipts for it." —

"You must, at any rate, consume all sorts of subsistence on the higher Lippe, Paderborn, and Warsburgh; you must destroy every thing which you cannot consume, so as to make a desert of all Westphalia, from Lipstadt and Munster, as far as the Rhine, on one hand: and on the other, from the higher Lippe and Paderborn, as far as Cassel; that the enemy may find it quite impracticable to direct their march to the Rhine, or the Lower Roer; and this with regard to your army, and with regard to the army under M. de Soubise, that they may not

B O O K

III.

1752.

Prince passed the Weser at Hamelen, in order to pursue the enemy, who retreated to Cassel, and from thence, by the way of Marpurg, as far as Giessen. In a word, they were continually harassed have it in their power to take possession of Cassel, and much less to march to Marpurg, or to the quarters which he will have along the Lahn, or to those which you will occupy, from the lower part of the left side of the Roer, and on the right side of the Rhine, as far as Dusseldorp, and at Cologne." —

"You know the necessity of consuming or destroying, as far as is possible, all the subsistence, especially the forage, betwixt the Weser and the Rhine on the one hand, and on the other, betwixt the Lippe, the bishopric of Paderborn, the Dymel, the Fulda, and the Nerra; and so to make a desert of Westphalia and Hesse." —

"Although the Prince of Waldeck appears outwardly neutral, he is very ill disposed, and deserves very little favor. You ought, therefore, to make no scruple of taking all you find in that territory: but this must be done in an orderly manner, giving receipts, and observing the most exact discipline. All the subsistence you leave in his country will fall to the enemy's share, who will, by that means, be enabled to advance to the Lahn, and towards the quarters which you are to occupy on the left side of the Roer. It is, therefore, a precaution become in a manner indispensibly necessary, to carry it all away from thence." —

"The question now is, what plan you shall think most proper for accomplishing, in the quickest and surest manner, our great purpose: which must be to consume, carry off, or destroy all the forage and subsistence of the country which we cannot keep possession of." —

"The upper part of the Lippe, and the country of Paderborn, are the most plentiful; they must, therefore, be eat to the very roots." —

"You did mighty well, to talk in the most absolute tone with regard to the necessaries Racroth and Duysburgh must furnish our troops; it is necessary to speak in that tone to Germans; and you will find your account in using the same to the regencies of the Elector of Cologne, and still more to that of the Palatine.

by that enterprising prince, who seized every opportunity of making an impression upon their army: took the greatest part of their baggage, and compelled them to abandon every place they possessed in Westphalia. The number of his prisoners amounted to fifteen hundred men, besides the garrison left at Cassel, which surrendered at discretion. He likewise surprised a whole battalion, and defeated a considerable detachment under the command of M. d'Armentieres. In the mean time, the allied army advanced in regular marches; and Prince Ferdinand, having taken possession of Cassel, detached General Imhoff, with a body of troops, to reduce the city of Munster, which he accordingly began to bombard and cannonade; but d'Armentieres, being joined by a fresh body of troops from the Lower Rhine, advanced to its relief, and compelled Imhoff to raise the siege. It was not long, however, before this general was also re-enforced; then he measured back his march to Munster, and the French commander withdrew in his turn. The place was immediately shut up by a close blockade; which, however, did not prevent the introduction of supplies. The city of Munster, being an object of importance, was disputed with great obstinacy. Armentieres received re-enforcements, and the body commanded by Imhoff was occasionally augmented; but the siege was not formally undertaken till

“ After using all becoming ceremony, as we have the power in our hands we must make use of it, and draw from the country of Bergue what shall be necessary for the subsistence of the garrison of Dusseldorp, and of the light troops, and reserve what may be brought thither from Alsace and the bishoprics for a case of necessity.”

CHAP.

XII.

1759.

BOOK III. 1759. November, when some heavy artillery being brought from England, the place was regularly invested, and the operations carried on with such vigor, that in a few days the city surrendered on capitulation.

§ XXII. Prince Ferdinand having possessed himself of the town and castle of Marpurg, proceeded with the army to Nieder-Weimar, and there encamped; while Contades remained at Giessen, on the south-side of the river Lahn, where he was joined by a colleague in the person of the Mareschal d'Estrées. By this time he was become very unpopular among the troops, on account of the defeat at Minden, which he is said to have charged on the misconduct of Broglie, who recriminated on him in his turn, and seemed to gain credit at the court of Versailles. While the two armies lay encamped in the neighbourhood of each other, nothing passed but skirmishes among the light troops, and little excursive expeditions. The French army was employed in removing their magazines, and fortifying Giessen, as if their intention was to retreat to Frankfort on the Maine, after having consumed all the forage, and made a military desert between the Lahn and that river. In the beginning of November, the Mareschal Duke de Broglie returned from Paris, and assumed the command of the army, from whence Contades and d'Estrées immediately retired, with several other general officers that were senior to the new commander.

§ XXIII. The Duke of Wirtemberg having taken possession of Fulda, the Hereditary Prince of Brunswick resolved to beat up his quarters. For this

purpose he selected a body of troops, and began his march from Marpurg early in the morning on the twenty-eighth day of November. Next night they lay at Augerbach, where they defeated the volunteers of Nassau: and at one o'clock in the morning of the thirtieth, they marched directly to Fulda, where the Duke of Wirtemberg, far from expecting such a visit, had invited all the fashionable people in Fulda to a sumptuous entertainment. The Hereditary Prince, having reconnoitred the avenues in person, took such measures, that the troops of Wirtemberg, who were scattered in small bodies, would have been cut off, if they had not hastily retired into the town, where, however, they found no shelter. The Prince forced open the gates; and they retreated to the other side of the town, where four battalions of them were defeated and taken; while the Duke himself, with the rest of his forces, fled off on the other side of the Fulda. Two pieces of cannon, two pair of colors, and all their baggage, fell into the hands of the victors; and the Hereditary Prince advanced as far as Rupertenrade, a place situated on the right flank of the French army. Perhaps this motion hastened the resolution of the Duke de Broglie to abandon Gießen, and fall back to Friedberg, where he established his head-quarters. The allied army immediately took possession of his camp at Kleinlinnes and Heuchelam, and seemed to make preparations for the siege of Gießen.

§ XXIV. While both armies remained in this position, the Duke de Broglie received the staff as marshal of France, and made an attempt to beat up the quarters of the allies. Having called in all

BOOK
III.
1759.

his detachments, he marched up to them on the 25th day of December; but found them so well disposed to give him a warm reception, that he thought proper to lay aside his design, and nothing but a mutual cannonade ensued; then he returned to his former quarters. From Kleinlinnes the allied army removed to Corfdorff, where they were cantoned till the beginning of January, when they fell back as far as Marpurg, where Prince Ferdinand established his head-quarters. The enemy had by this time retrieved their superiority, in consequence of the Hereditary Prince's being detached, with fifteen thousand men to join the King of Prussia at Freyberg, in Saxony. Thus, by the victory at Minden, the dominions of Hanover and Brunswick were preserved, and the enemy obliged to evacuate great part of Westphalia. Perhaps they might have been driven to the other side of the Rhine, had not the General of the allies been obliged to weaken his army for the support of the Prussian monarch, who had met with divers disasters in the course of this campaign. It was not to any relaxation or abatement of his usual vigilance and activity that this warlike prince owed the several checks he received. Even in the middle of winter, his troops under General Manteuffel, acted with great spirit against the Swedes in Pomerania. They made themselves masters of Damgarten, and several other places which the Swedes had garrisoned; and, the frost setting in, those who were quartered in the isle of Usedom passed over the ice to Wolgast, which they reduced without much difficulty. They undertook the sieges of Demmen and Anclam at the same time,

and the garrisons of both surrendered themselves prisoners of war, to the number of two thousand seven hundred men, including officers. In Demmen they found four-and-twenty pieces of cannon, with a large quantity of ammunition. In Anclam there was a considerable magazine, with six-and-thirty cannon, mortars, and howitzers. A large detachment under General Knobloch surprised Erfurth, and raised considerable contributions at Gotha, Eisenach, and Fulda; from whence also they conveyed all the forage and provisions to Saxe-Naumburgh. In the latter end of February, the Prussian Major-General Wobersnow marched with a strong body of troops from Glogau in Silesia to Poland; and, advancing by the way of Lissa, attacked the castle of the Prince Sulkowski, a Polish grandee, who had been very active against the interest of the Prussian monarch. After some resistance he was obliged to surrender at discretion, and was sent prisoner with his whole garrison to Silesia. From hence Wobersnow proceeded to Posna, where he made himself master of a considerable magazine, guarded by two thousand Cossacks, who retired at his approach; and, having destroyed several others, returned to Silesia. In April; the fort of Penamunde, in Pomerania, was surrendered to Manteuffel; and about the same time a detachment of Prussian troops bombarded Schwerin, the capital of Mecklenburgh. Mean while, re-enforcements were sent to the Russian army in Poland, which in April began to assemble upon the Vistula. The court of Petersburg had likewise begun to equip a large fleet, by means of which the army might be supplied with military

CHAP.

XII.

1759.

B O O K stores and provisions ; but this armament was re-
III. tarded by an accidental fire at Revel, which
1759. destroyed all the magazines and materials for ship-
 building to an immense value.

§ XXV. About the latter end of March the King of Prussia assembled his army at Rhonstock, near Strigau ; and advancing to the neighbourhood of Landshut, encamped at Bolchenhayn. On the other hand, the Austrian army, under the command of Mareschal Daun, was assembled at Munchengratz, in Bohemia ; and the campaign was opened by an exploit of General Beck, who surprised and made prisoners a battalion of Prussian grenadiers, posted under Colonel Düringsheven, at Greifenberg, on the frontiers of Silesia. This advantage, however, was more than counterbalanced by the activity and success of Prince Henry, brother to the Prussian king, who commanded the army which wintered in Saxony. About the middle of April he marched in two columns towards Bohemia, forced the pass of Peterstal, destroyed the Austrian Magazine at Aßig, burned their boats upon the Elbe, seized the forage and provision which the enemy had left at Lowositz and Leutmeritz, and demolished a new bridge which they had built for their convenience. At the same time, General Hülßen attacked the pass of Passberg, guarded by General Renard, who was taken, with two thousand men, including fifty officers : then he advanced to Satz, in hopes of securing the Austrian magazines ; but these the enemy consumed, that they might not fall into his hands, and retired towards Prague with the utmost precipitation.

§ XXVI.

§ XXVI. Prince Henry, having happily achieved these adventures, and filled all Bohemia with alarm and consternation, returned to Saxony, and distributed his troops in quarters of refreshment in the neighbourhood of Dresden. In a few days, however, they were again put in motion, and marched to Obelgeburgen; from whence he continued his route through Voigtland, in order to attack the army of the empire in Franconia. He accordingly entered this country by the way of Hoff, on the seventh of May, and next day sent a detachment to attack General Macguire, who commanded a body of Imperialists at Asch, and sustained the charge with great gallantry: but finding himself in danger of being overpowered by numbers, he retired in the night towards Egra. The army of the Empire, commanded by the Prince de Deux-Ponts, being unable to cope with the Prussian General in the field, retired from Cullembach to Bamberg, and from thence to Nuremberg, where in all probability, they would not have been suffered to remain unmolested, had not Princ. Henry been recalled to Saxony. He had already taken Cronach and the castle of Rotenberg, and even advanced as far as Bamberg, when he received advice that a body of Austrians, under General Gemmingen, had penetrated into Saxony. This diversion effectually saved the army of the empire, as Prince Henry immediately returned to the electorate, after having laid the bishopric of Bamberg and the marquisate of Cullembach under contribution, destroyed all the magazines provided for the Imperial army, and sent fifteen hundred prisoners to Leipzick. A party of

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

B O O K

III.

1759.

Imperialists, under Count Palsy, endeavoured to harass him in his retreat; but they were defeated near Hoff, with considerable slaughter: nevertheless, the Imperial army, though now reduced to ten thousand men, returned to Bamberg; and as the Prussians approached the frontiers of Saxony, the Austrian General, Gemmingen, retired into Bohemia. During all these transactions, the Marechal Count Daun remained with the grand Austrian army at Schurtz, in the circle of Kœnigskrætz; while the Prussians, commanded by the King in person, continued quietly encamped between Landshut and Schweidnitz. General Fouquet commanded a large body of troops in the southern part of Silesia; but these being mostly withdrawn, in order to oppose the Russians, the Austrian General, de Ville, who hovered on the frontiers of Moravia, with a considerable detachment, took advantage of this circumstance, and, advancing into Silesia, encamped within sight of Neiss.

§ XXVII. As mutual calumny and recrimination of all kinds were not spared on either side during the progress of this war, the enemies of the Prussian monarch did not fail to charge him with cruelties committed at Schwerin, the capital of Mecklenburgh, which his troops had bombarded, plundered of its archives, cannon, and all its youth fit to carry arms, who were pressed into his service: he besides taxed the dutchy at seven thousand men, and a million of crowns, by way of contribution. He was also accused of barbarity, in issuing an order for removing all the prisoners from Berlin to Spandau; but this

step he justified, in a letter to his ministers at foreign courts, declaring that he had provided for all the officers that were his prisoners the best accommodation, and permitted them to reside in his capital; that some of them had grossly abused the liberty they enjoyed, by maintaining illicit correspondence, and other practices equally offensive, which had obliged him to remove them to the town of Spandau: he desired, however, that the town might not be confounded with the fortress of that name, from which it was entirely separated, and in which they would enjoy the same ease they had found at Berlin, though under more vigilant inspection. His conduct, on this occasion, he said was sufficiently authorized, not only by the law of nations, but also by the example of his enemies; inasmuch as the Empress-Queen had never suffered any of his officers, who had fallen into her hands, to reside at Vienna; and the court of Russia had sent some of them as far as Casan. He concluded with saying, that, as his enemies had let slip no opportunity of blackening his most innocent proceedings, he had thought proper to acquaint his ministers with his reasons for making this alteration with regard to his prisoners, whether French, Austrians, or Russians.

§ XXVIII. In the beginning of June, the King of Prussia, understanding that the Russian army had begun their march from the Vistula, ordered the several bodies of his troops, under Hullen and Woberfnow, re-enforced by detachments from his other armies, to join the forces under Count Dohna, as general in chief, and march into Poland.

B O O K

III.

1759.

Accordingly, they advanced to Meritz, where the Count having published a declaration*, he continued

* *The following declarations were published by Coun Dobna, a Prussian General, on his entering Poland with a body of Prussian troops.*

On the 15th of June.

HIS Prussian Majesty, finding himself under a necessity to cause part of his armies to enter the territories of the republic of Poland, in order to protect them against the threatened invasion of the enemy, declares, that

It must not be understood that his Majesty, by this step taken, intends to make any breach in the regard he has always had for the illustrious republic of Poland, or to lessen the good understanding which has hitherto subsisted between them, but, on the contrary, to strengthen the same, in expectation that the illustrious republic will, on its part, act with the like neighbourly and friendly good-will as is granted to the enemy, than which nothing more is desired.

The nobility, gentry, and magistracy, in their respective districts, between the frontiers of Prussia, so far as beyond Posen, are required to furnish all kinds of provisions, corn, and forage necessary to support an army of 40,000 men, with the utmost dispatch, with an assurance of being paid ready money for the same. But, if contrary to expectation, any deficiency should happen in supplying this demand, his Majesty's troops will be obliged to forage, and use the same means as those taken by the enemy for their subsistence.

In confidence thereof, that the several jurisdictions upon the Prussian frontiers within the territories of Poland, will exert themselves to comply with this demand as soon as possible, for the subsistence of the royal army of Prussia, they are assured that thereby all disorders will be prevented, and whatever is delivered will be paid for in ready money.

On the 17th of June.

IT was with the greatest astonishment that the King, my most gracious lord and master, heard that several of his own subjects had suffered themselves to be seduced from their allegiance so far, as to enter into the service of a potentate with whom he is at war;

his march towards Pofna, where he found the Ruffian army under Count Soltikoff strongly encamped, having in their rear that city and the river Warta, and in their front a formidable intrenchment, mounted with a great number of cannon. Count Dohna judging it impracticable to attack them in this situation his Majesty, therefore, makes known by these present, that all of his fubjects ferving in the enemies armies, who fhall be taken with arms in their hands, fhall, agreeably to all law, be sentenced to be hanged without mercy, as traitors to their king and country. Of which all whom it may concern are defired to take notice, &c.

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

On the 22th of June.

WE invite and defire that the nobility, archbifhops, bifhops, abbeyes, convents, feignories, magiftrates, and inhabitants of the republic of Poland, on the road to Pofnania, and beyond it, would repair in perfon, or by deputies, in the courfe of this week, or as foon after as poffible, to the Pruffian head-quarters, there to treat with the commander in chief, or the commiffary at war, for the delivery of forage and provifions for the fubfiftence of the army, to be paid for with ready money.

We promise and affure ourfelves, that no perfon in Poland will attempt to feducethe Pruffian troops to desert; that no affiftance will be given them in fuch perfidious practices; that they will neither be fheltered, concealed, or lodged; which would be followed by very difagreeable confequences; we expect, on the contrary, that perfons of all ranks and conditions will flop any run-away or defenter, and deliver him up at the firft advanced poft, or at the head-quarters; and all expenfes attending the fame fhall be paid, and a reasonable gratification fuperadded.

If any one hath inclination to enter into the King of Pruffia's fervice, with an intention to behave well and faithfully, he may apply to the head-quarters, and be affured of a capitulation for three or four years.

If any prince or member of the republic of Poland be difpofed to afsemble a body of men, and to join in a troop, or in a company of the Pruffian army, to make a common caufe with it, he may depend on a gracious reception, and that due regard will be fhown to his merit, &c.

E 3

B O O K

III.

1759.

with any prospect of success, endeavoured to intercept their convoys to the eastward; but, for want of provision, was in a little time obliged to return towards the Oder: then the Russians advanced to Zullichau, in Silesia. The King of Prussia thinking Count Dohna had been rather too cautious, considering the emergency of his affairs, gave him leave to retire for the benefit of his health, and conferred his command upon General Wedel, who resolved to give the Russians battle without delay. Thus determined, he marched against them in two columns; and, on the twenty-third day of July, attacked them at Kay, near Zullichau, where, after a very obstinate engagement, he was repulsed with great loss, Wobersnow being killed, and Manteuffel wounded in the action; and in a few days the Russians made themselves masters of Franckfort upon the Oder.

§ XXIX. By this time, the armies of Count Daun and the King of Prussia had made several motions. The Austrians having quitted their camp at Schurtz, advanced towards Zittau in Lusatia, where having halted a few days, they resumed their march, and encamped at Gorlithayn, between Sudenberg and Mark-Lissau. His Prussian Majesty, in order to observe their motions, marched by the way of Herchberg to Lahn; and his vanguard skirmished with that of the Austrians commanded by Laudohn, who entered Silesia by the way of Greisenberg. The Austrian General was obliged to retreat with loss; while the King penetrated into Silesia, that he might be at hand to act against the Russians, whose progress was now become the chief object of his apprehension. He no

fooner received intimation that Wedel had been worsted, than he marched with a select body of ten thousand men from his camp in Silesia, in order to take upon him the command of Wedel's army, leaving the rest of his forces strongly encamped under the direction of his brother Prince Henry, who had joined him before this event. Count Daun being apprized of the King's intention, and knowing the Russians were very defective in cavalry, immediately detached a body of twelve thousand horse, to join them, under the command of Laudohn; and these, penetrating in two columns through Silesia and Lusatia, with some loss, arrived in the Russian camp at a very critical juncture. Mean while the King of Prussia joined General Wedel on the fourth day of August at Muhlrose, where he assumed the command of the army: but finding it greatly inferior to the enemy, he recalled General Finck, whom he had detached some time before, with a body of nine thousand men, to oppose the progress of the Imperialists in Saxony: for when Prince Henry joined his brother in Silesia, the army of the Empire had entered that electorate. Thus re-enforced, the number of the King's army at Muhlrose did not exceed fifty thousand, whereas the Russians were more numerous by thirty thousand. They had chosen a strong camp at the village of Cunerisdorf, almost opposite to Franckfort upon the Oder, and increased the natural strength of their situation by intrenchments mounted with a numerous artillery. In other circumstances it might have been deemed a rash and ridiculous enterprise to attack such an army under such complicated disadvantages; but

B O O K here was no room for hesitation. The King's affairs
 III. seemed to require a desperate effort; and perhaps he
 1759. was partly impelled by self confidence and animosity.

§ XXX. Having determined to hazard an attack, he made his disposition, and on the twelfth day of August, at two in the morning, his troops were in motion. The army being formed in a wood, advanced towards the enemy; and about eleven the action was begun with a severe cannonade. This having produced the desired effect, he charged the left wing of the Russian army with his best troops formed in columns. After a very obstinate dispute the enemy's intrenchments were forced with great slaughter, and seventy pieces of cannon fell into the hands of the Prussians. A narrow defile was afterwards passed, and several redoubts that covered the village of Cunerford were taken by assault, one after another: one half of the task was not yet performed: the Russians made a firm stand at the village; but they were overborne by the impetuosity of the Prussians, who drove them from post to post up to the last redoubts they had to defend. As the Russians kept their ground until they were hewn down in their ranks, this success was not acquired without infinite labor, and a considerable expense of blood. After a furious contest of six hours, fortune seemed to declare so much in favor of the Prussians, that the King dispatched the following billet to the Queen at Berlin: "Madam, we have driven the Russians from their intrenchments. In two hours expect to hear of a glorious victory." This intimation was premature, and subjected the writer to the ridicule

of his enemies. The Russians were staggered, not routed. General Soltikoff rallied his troops, and re-enforced his left wing under cover of a redoubt, which was erected on an eminence called the Jews Burying-ground, and here they stood in order of battle, with the most resolute countenance; favored by the situation, which was naturally difficult of access, and now rendered almost impregnable by the fortification, and a numerous artillery, still greatly superior to that of the Prussians. Had the King contented himself with the advantage already gained, all the world would have acknowledged he had fought against terrible odds with astonishing prowess, and that he judiciously desisted, when he could no longer persevere without incurring the imputation of being actuated by frenzy or despair. His troops had not only suffered severely from the enemy's fire, which was close, deliberate, and well directed, but they were fatigued by the hard service, and fainting with the heat of the day, which was excessive. His general officers are said to have reminded him of all these circumstances; and to have dissuaded him from hazarding an attempt attended with such danger and difficulty, as even an army of fresh troops could hardly hope to surmount. He rejected this salutary advice, and ordered his infantry to begin a new attack, which being an enterprise beyond their strength, they were repulsed with great slaughter. Being afterwards rallied, they returned to the charge: they miscarried again, and their loss was redoubled. Being thus rendered unfit for further service, the cavalry succeeded to the attack, and repeated their

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

BOOK

III.

1759.

unsuccessful efforts until they were almost broke, and entirely exhausted. At this critical juncture, the whole body of the Austrian and Russian cavalry, which had hitherto remained inactive, and were therefore fresh, and in spirits, fell in among the Prussian horse with great fury, broke their line at the first charge, and forcing them back upon the infantry, threw them into such disorder as could not be repaired. The Prussian army being thus involved in confusion, was seized with a panic, and in a few minutes totally defeated and dispersed, notwithstanding the personal efforts of the King, who hazarded his life in the hottest parts of the battle; led on his troops three times to the charge, had two horses killed under him, and his clothes in several parts penetrated with musquet-balls. His army being routed, and the greater part of his Generals either killed or disabled by wounds, nothing but the approach of night could have saved him from total ruin. When he abandoned the field of battle, he dispatched another billet to the Queen, couched in these terms: "Remove from Berlin with the royal family. Let the archives be carried to Potsdam. The town may make conditions with the enemy." The horror and confusion which this intimation produced at Berlin may be easily conceived: horror the more aggravated, as it seized them in the midst of their rejoicing occasioned by the first dispatch; and this was still more dreadfully augmented, by a subsequent indistinct relation, importing that the army was totally routed, the King missing, and the enemy in full march to Berlin. The battle of Cunerford was by far

the most bloody action that had happened since the commencement of hostilities. The carnage was truly horrible: above twenty thousand Prussians lay dead on the field, and among these General Putkammer. The Generals Seidlitz, Itzenplitz, Hulsen, Finck, and Wedel, the Prince of Wirtemberg, and five major-generals were wounded. The loss of the enemy amounted to ten thousand. It must be owned, that if the King was prodigal of his own person, he was likewise very free with the lives of his subjects. At no time, since the days of ignorance and barbarity, were the lives of men squandered away with such profusion as in the course of this German war. They were not only unnecessarily sacrificed in various exploits of no consequence, but lavishly exposed to all the rigor and distemper of winter-campaigns, which were introduced on the continent, in despite of nature, and in contempt of humanity. Such are the improvements of warriors without feeling! such the refinements of German discipline! On the day that succeeded the defeat at Cunerisdorf, the King of Prussia, having lost the best part of his army, together with his whole train of artillery, re-passed the Oder, and encamped at Retwin; from whence he advanced to Fustlenwalde, and saw with astonishment the forbearance of the enemy. Instead of taking possession of Berlin, and overwhelming the wreck of the King's troops, destitute of cannon, and cut off from all communication with Prince Henry, they took no step to improve the victory they had gained. Laudohn retired with his horse immediately after the battle, and Count Soltikoff marched with part of

CHAP.

XII.

1759.

B O O K the Russians into Lusatia, where he joined Daun,
III. and held consultations with that General. Perhaps
1752. the safety of the Prussian monarch was owing to the jealousy subsisting among his enemies. In all probability, the court of Vienna would have been chagrined to see the Russians in possession of Brandenburg, and therefore thwarted their designs upon that electorate. The King of Prussia had now reason to be convinced that his situation could not justify such a desperate attack as that in which he had miscarried at Cunerstorf; for if the Russians did not attempt the reduction of his capital, now that he was totally defeated, and the flower of his army cut off, they certainly would not have aspired at that conquest while he lay encamped in the neighbourhood with fifty thousand veterans, inured to war, accustomed to conquer, confident of success, and well supplied with provision, ammunition, and artillery. As the victors allowed him time to breathe, he improved this interval with equal spirit and sagacity. He re-assembled and refreshed his broken troops; he furnished his camp with cannon from the arsenal at Berlin, which likewise supplied him with a considerable number of recruits: he recalled General Kleist, with five thousand men, from Pomerania; and in a little time retrieved his former importance.

§ XXXI. The army of the Empire having entered Saxony, where it reduced Leipstick, Torgau, and even took possession of Dresden itself, the King detached six thousand men under General Wunch, to check the progress of the Imperialists in that

electorate ; and perceiving the Russians intended to besiege Great Glogau , he , with the rest of his army , took post between them and that city , so as to frustrate their design. While the four great armies , commanded by the King of Prussia, General Soltikoff, Prince Henry , and Count Daun , lay encamped in Lusatia , and on the borders of Silesia , watching the motions of each other , the war was carried on by detachments with great vivacity. General Wunch having retaken Leipfick , and joined Finck at Eulimburch , the united body began their march towards Dresden ; and a detachment from the army of the Empire , which had encamped near Dobelin , retired at their approach. As they advanced to Noffin , General Haddick abandoned the advantageous posts he occupied near Roth-Scemberg , and , being joined by the whole army of the Empire , resolved to attack the Prussian Generals , who now encamped at Corbitz near Meissen ; accordingly , on the twenty - first day of September , he advanced against them , and endeavoured to dislodge them by a furious cannonade , which was mutually maintained from morning to night , when he found himself obliged to retire with considerable loss , leaving the field of battle , with about five hundred prisoners , in the hands of the Prussians.

§ XXXII. This advantage was succeeded by another exploit of Prince Henry , who , on the twenty-third day of the month , quitted his camp at Hornsdorf , near Gorlitz , and , after an incredible march of eleven German miles , by the way of Rothenberg , arrived , about five in the afternoon , at Hoyerfwerda , where he surprised a body of four thousand men ,

BOOK

III.

1759.

commanded by General Vehla, killed six hundred, and made twice that number prisoners, including the commander himself. After this achievement he joined the corps of Finck and Wunch; while Marechal Daun likewise abandoned his camp in Lusatia, and made a forced march to Dresden, in order to frustrate the Prince's supposed design on that capital. The Russians, disappointed in their scheme upon Glogau, had repassed the Oder at Neusalze, and were encamped at Fraustadt; General Laudohn, with a body of Austrians, lay at Schlichtingskeim; and the King of Prussia at Koben; all three on or near the banks of that river. Prince Henry perceiving his army almost surrounded by Austrian detachments, ordered General Finck to drive them from Vogel-fang, which they abandoned accordingly; and sent Wunch, with six battalions and some cavalry, across the Elbe, to join the corps of General Rebentish at Wittenberg, whither he retired from Duben at the approach of the Austrians. On the twenty-ninth day of October the Duke d'Aremberg, with sixteen thousand Austrians, decamped from Dammitz, in order to occupy the heights near Pretsch, and was encountered by General Wunch, who, being posted on two rising grounds, cannonaded the Austrians on their march with considerable effect, and the Prince took twelve hundred prisoners, including Lieutenant-General Gemmingen, and twenty inferior officers, with some cannon, great part of their tents, and a large quantity of baggage. The Duke was obliged to change his route, while Wunch marched from Duben to Eulenburg; and General

Wasserleben occupied Strehla, where next day the whole army encamped. In this situation the Prince remained till the sixteenth day of November, when, being in danger of having his communication with Torgau cut off by the enemy, he removed to a strong camp, where his left flank was covered with that city and the river Elbe: his right being secured by a wood, and great part of his front by an impassable morass. Here he was re-enforced with about twenty thousand men from Silesia, and joined by the King himself, who forthwith detached General Finck, with nineteen battalions and thirty-five squadrons, to take possession of the defiles of Maxen and Otten-dorf, with a view to hinder the retreat of the Austrians to Bohemia. This motion obliged Daun to retire to Plauen; and the King advanced to Wilsdorf, imagining that he had effectually succeeded in his design. Letters were sent to Berlin and Magdeburgh, importing, that Count Daun would be forced to hazard a battle, as he had now no resource but in victory. Finck had no sooner taken post on the hill near the village of Maxen, than the Austrian General sent officers to reconnoitre his situation, and immediately resolved to attack him with the corps de reserve under the Baron de Sincere, which was encamped in the neighbourhood of Dippodesswalda. It was forthwith divided into four columns, which filed off through the neighbouring woods; and the Prussians never dreamed of their approach until they saw themselves entirely surrounded. In this emergency they defended themselves with their cannon and musquetry until they were overpowered by numbers, and their battery was taken: then they

CH A P.

XII.

1759.

BOOK

III.

1759.

retired to another rising-ground, where they rallied, but were driven from eminence to eminence, until, by favor of the night, they made their last retreat to Falkenhayn. In the mean time, Count Daun had made such dispositions, that at day-break General Finck found himself entirely enclosed, without the least possibility of escaping, and sent a trumpet to Count Daun, to demand a capitulation. This was granted in one single article, importing, That he and eight other Prussian Generals, with the whole body of troops they commanded, should be received as prisoners of war. He was obliged to submit, and his whole corps, amounting to nineteen battalions and thirty-five squadrons, with sixty-four pieces of cannon, fifty pair of colors, and twenty-five standards, fell into the hands of the Austrian General. This misfortune was the more mortifying to the King of Prussia, as it implied a censure on his conduct, for having detached such a numerous body of troops to a situation where they could not be sustained by the rest of his army. On the other hand, the court of Vienna exulted in this victory, as an infallible proof of Daun's superior talents; and, in point of glory and advantage, much more than an equivalent for the loss of the Saxon army, which, though less numerous, capitulated in the year one thousand seven hundred and fifty-six, after having held out six weeks against the whole power of the Prussian monarch. General Hulsen had been detached, with about nine battalions and thirty squadrons, to the assistance of Finck; but he arrived at Klingenberg too

too late to be of any service; and, being recalled, was next day sent to occupy the important post of Freyberg.

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

§ XXXIII. The defeat of General Finck was not the only disaster which befel the Prussians at the close of this campaign. General Diercke, who was posted with seven battalions of infantry, and a thousand horse, on the right bank of the Elbe, opposite to Meissen, finding it impracticable to lay a bridge of pontoons across the river, on account of the floating ice, was obliged to transport his troops in boats; and when all were passed, except himself, with the rear-guard, consisting of three battalions, he was, on the third day of December, in the morning, attacked by a strong body of Austrians, and taken, with all his men, after an obstinate dispute. The King of Prussia, weakened by these two successive defeats, that happened in the rear of an unfortunate campaign, would hardly have been able to maintain his ground at Freyberg, had not he been at this juncture re-enforced by the body of troops under the command of the Hereditary Prince of Brunswick. As for Daun, the advantages he had gained did not elevate his mind above the usual maxims of his cautious discretion. Instead of attacking the King of Prussia, respectable and formidable even in adversity, he quietly occupied the strong camp at Pirna, where he might be at hand to succour Dresden, in case it should be attacked, and maintain his communication with Bohemia.

§ XXXIV. By this time the Russians had retired to winter quarters in Poland; and the Swedes, after a fruitless excursion in the absence of Manteuffel, re-

B O O K treated to Stralsund and the isle of Rugen. This campaign, therefore, did not prove more decisive than the last. Abundance of lives were lost, and great part of Germany was exposed to rapine, murder, famine, desolation, and every species of misery that war could engender. In vain the confederating powers of Austria, Russia, and Sweden united their efforts to crush the Prussian monarch. Though his army had been defeated, and he himself totally overthrown, with great slaughter, in the heart of his own dominions, though he appeared in a desperate situation, environed by hostile armies, and two considerable detached bodies of his troops were taken or destroyed; yet he kept all his adversaries at bay till the approach of winter, which proved his best auxiliary; and even maintained his footing in the electorate of Saxony, which seemed to be the prize contested between him and the Austrian General. Yet, long before the approach of winter one would imagine he must have been crushed between the shock of so many adverse hosts, had they been intent upon closing him in, and heartily concurred for his destruction: but, instead of urging the war with accumulated force, they acted in separate bodies, and with jealous eye seemed to regard the progress of each other. It was not, therefore, to any compunction, or kind forbearance, in the court of Vienna, that the inactivity of Daun was owing. The resentment of the House of Austria seemed, on the contrary, to glow with redoubled indignation, and the majority of the Germanic body seemed to enter with warmth into her quarrel¹.

¹ The obstinacy of the powers in opposition to Great-Britain

§ XXXV. When the protestant states in arms against the court of Vienna were put under the ban of the Empire, the Evangelical body, though without the concurrence of the Swedish and Danish ministers, issued an arret at Ratisbon, in the month of November of the last year, and to this annexed the twentieth article of the capitulation signed by the Emperor at his election, in order to demonstrate that the protestant states claimed nothing but what was agreeable to the constitution. They declared that their association was no more than a mutual engagement, by which they obliged themselves to adhere to the laws, without suffering, under any pretext, that the power of putting under the ban of the Empire and Prussia appeared still more remarkable in their slighting the following declaration, which Duke Louis of Brunswick delivered to their ministers at the Hague, in the month of December, after Quebeck was reduced, and the fleet of France totally defeated :

“ Their Britannic and Prussian Majesties, moved with compassion at the mischiefs which the war that has been kindled for some years has already occasioned, and must necessarily produce, would think themselves wanting to the duties of humanity, and particularly to their tender concern for the preservation and well-being of their respective kingdoms and subjects, if they neglected the proper means to put a stop to the progress of so severe a calamity, and to contribute to the re-establishment of public tranquillity. In this view, and in order to manifest the purity of their intentions in this respect, their said Majesties have determined to make the following declaration, viz.

“ That they are ready to send plenipotentiaries to the place which shall be thought most proper, in order there to treat, conjointly, of a solid and general peace with those whom the belligerent parties shall think fit to authorize, on their part, for the attaining so salutary an end.”

BOOK

III.

1759.

pire should reside wholly in the Emperor. They affirmed that this power was renounced, in express terms, by the capitulation: they, therefore, refused to admit, as legal, any sentence of the ban deficient in the requisite conditions; and inferred, that, according to law, neither the Elector of Brandenburg, nor the Elector of Hanover, nor the Duke of Wolfenbuttel, nor the Landgrave of Hesse, nor the Count of Lippe-Buckeburgh, ought to be proscribed. The Imperial protestant cities having acceded to this arret or declaration, the Emperor, in a rescript, required them to retract their accession to the resolution of the Evangelic body; which, it must be owned, was altogether inconsistent with their former accession to the resolutions of the diet against the King of Prussia. This rescript having produced no effect, the arret was answered in February by an Imperial decree of commission carried to the dictature, importing, that the Imperial court could not longer hesitate about the execution of the ban, without infringing that very article of the capitulation which they had specified: that the invalidity of the arret was manifest, inasmuch as the Electors of Brandenburg and Brunswick, the Dukes of Saxe-Gotha and Brunswick-Wolfenbuttel, and the Landgrave of Hesse-Cassel, were the very persons who disturbed the Empire; this, therefore, being an affair in which they themselves were parties, they could not possibly be qualified to concur in a resolution of this nature: besides, the number of the other states which had acceded was very inconsiderable: for these reasons, the Emperor could not but consider the resolution in question

as an act whereby the general peace of the Empire was disturbed, both by the parties that had incurred the ban, and by the states which had joined them, in order to support and favor their frivolous pretensions. His Imperial Majesty expressed his hope and confidence, that the other electors, princes, and states of the Empire, would vote the said resolution to be null, and of no force; and never suffer so small a number of states, who were adherents of and abettors to the disturbers of the Empire, to prejudice the rights and prerogatives of the whole Germanic body; to abuse the name of the associated estates of the Augs-burgh-confession, in order forcibly to impose a *factum*, entirely repugnant to the constitution of the Empire; to deprive their co-estates of the right of voting freely, and thereby endeavouring totally to subvert the system of the Germanic body. These remarks will speak for themselves to the reflection of the unprejudiced reader.

§ XXXVI. The implacability of the court of Vienna was equalled by nothing but the perseverance of the French ministry. Though their numerous army had not gained one inch of ground in Westphalia, the campaign on that side having ended exactly where it had begun: though the chief source of their commerce in the West-Indies had fallen into the hands of Great-Britain, and they had already laid their account with the loss of Quebeck; though their coffres rung with emptiness, and their confederates were clamorous for subsidies, they still resolved to maintain the war in Germany; this was doubtless the most politic resolution to which they could adhere, because their

B O O K

III.

1759.

enemies, instead of exerting all their efforts where there was almost a certainty of success, kindly condescended to seek them where alone their whole strength could be advantageously employed, without any great augmentation of their ordinary expense. Some of the springs of their national wealth were indeed exhausted, or diverted into other channels: but the subjects declared for a continuation of the war, and the necessities of the state were supplied by the loyalty and attachment of the people. They not only acquiesced in the bankruptcy of public credit, when the court stopped payment of the interest on twelve different branches of the national debt, but they likewise sent in large quantities of plate to be melted down, and coined into specie, for the maintenance of the war. All the bills drawn on the government by the colonies were protested, to an immense amount, and a stop was put to all the annuities granted at Marseilles on sums borrowed for the use of the marine. Besides the considerable savings occasioned by these acts of state-bankruptcy, they had resources of credit among the merchants of Holland, who beheld the success of Great-Britain with an eye of jealousy; and were moreover inflamed against her with the most rancorous resentment, on account of the captures which had been made of their West-India ships by the English cruisers.

§ XXXVII. In the month of February, the merchants of Amsterdam, having received advice that the cargoes of their West-India ships, detained by the English, would, by the British courts of judicature, be declared lawful prizes, as being French pro-

perty, sent a deputation, with a petition to the States-General, entreating them to use their intercession with the court of London, representing the impossibility of furnishing the proofs required in so short a time as that prescribed by the British Admiralty; and that, as the island of St. Eustatia had but one road, and there was no other way of taking in cargoes but that of Overschippen*, to which the English had objected, a condemnation of these ships, as legal prizes, would give the finishing stroke to the trade of the colony. Whatever remonstrances the States-General might have made on this subject to the ministry of Great-Britain, they had no effect upon the proceedings of the court of Admiralty, which continued to condemn the cargoes of the Dutch ships as often as they were proved to be French property; and this resolute uniformity in a little time intimidated the subjects of Holland from persevering in this illicit branch of commerce. The enemies of England in that republic, however, had so far prevailed, that in the beginning of the year the states of Holland had passed a formal resolution to equip five-and-twenty ships of war; and orders were immediately dispatched to the officers of Admiralty to complete the armament with all possible expedition. In the month of April, the States-General sent over to London three ministers extraordinary, to make representations, and remove, if possible, the causes of misunderstanding that had arisen between Great-Britain and the United Provinces. They delivered their credentials

CHAP.

XII.

1759

* The method called Overschippen is that of using French boats to load Dutch vessels with the produce of France.

B O O K
III.
1759.

to the King, with a formal harangue: they said his Majesty would see, by the contents of the letter they had the honor to present, how ardently their High Mightinesses desired to cultivate the sincere friendship which had so long subsisted between the two nations, so necessary for their common welfare and preservation: they expressed an earnest wish that they might be happy enough to remove those difficulties which had for some time struck at this friendship, and caused so much prejudice to the principal subjects of the Republic: who, by the commerce they carried on, constituted its greatest strength, and chief support. They declared their whole confidence was placed in his Majesty's equity, for which the Republic had the highest regard, and in the good-will he had always expressed towards a state, which, on all occasions, had interested itself in promoting his glory; a state which was the guardian of the precious trust bequeathed by a princess so dear to his affection. — "Full of this confidence (said they) we presume
" to flatter ourselves that your Majesty will be graciously pleased to listen to our just demands; and
" we shall endeavour, during the course of our ministry, to merit your approbation, in strengthening the bonds by which the two nations ought to
" be forever united." In answer to this oration, the King assured them that he had always regarded their High Mightinesses as his best friends. He said, if difficulties had arisen concerning trade, they ought to be considered as the consequences of a burdensome war which he was obliged to wage with France. He desired they would assure their High Mightinesses, that he should endeavour, on his part, to remove

the obstacles in question, and expressed his satisfaction, that they (the deputies) were come over with the same disposition. What representations these deputies made, further than complaints of some irregularities in the conduct of the British sea-officers, we cannot pretend to specify: but as the subject in dispute related entirely to the practice of the courts of judicature, it did not fall properly under the cognizance of the government, which hath no right to interfere with the administration of justice. In all probability, the subjects of Holland were by no means pleased with the success of this negociation, for they murmured against the English nation without ceasing. They threatened and complained by turns, and eagerly seized all opportunities of displaying their partiality in favor of the enemies of Great-Britain.

§ XXXVIII. In the month of September Major-General Yorke, the British minister at the Hague, presented a memorial to the States-General, remonstrating, that the merchants of Holland carried on a contraband-trade in favor of France, by transporting cannon and warlike stores from the Baltick to Holland, in Dutch bottoms, under the borrowed names of private persons; and then conveying them by the inland rivers and canals, or through the Dutch fortresses, to Dunkirk, and other places of France. He desired that the King his master might be made easy on that head, by their putting an immediate stop to such practices, so repugnant to the connexions subsisting by treaty between Great-Britain and the United Provinces, as well as to every idea of neutrality. He observed, that the attention which his

C H A P.

XII.

1759

BOOK

III.

1759.

Majesty had lately given to their representations against the excesses of the English privateers, by procuring an act of parliament which laid them under proper restrictions, gave him a good title to the same regard on the part of their High Mightinesses. He reminded them that their trading towns felt the good effects of these restrictions; and that the freedom of navigation which their subjects enjoyed amidst the troubles and distractions of Europe had considerably augmented their commerce. He observed, that some return ought to be made to such solid proofs of the King's friendship and moderation; at least, the merchants, who were so ready to complain of England, ought not to be countenanced in excesses which would have justified the most rigorous examination of their conduct. He recalled to their memories, that, during the course of the present war, the King had several times applied to their High Mightinesses, and to their ministers, on the liberty they had given to carry stores through the fortresses of the republic for the use of France, to invade the British dominions; and though his Majesty had passed over in silence many of these instances of complaisance to his enemy, he was no less sensible of the injury; but he chose rather to be a sufferer himself, than to increase the embarrassment of his neighbours, or extend the flames of war. He took notice, that even the court of Vienna had, upon more than one occasion, employed its interest with their High Mightinesses, and lent its name to obtain passes for warlike stores and provisions for the French troops, under color of the Barrier-Treaty, which it no longer observed: nay,

after having put France in possession of Ostend and Nieuport, in manifest violation of that treaty, and without any regard to the rights which they and the King his master had acquired in that treaty, at the expense of so much blood and treasure.

CHAP.
XII.
1759.

§ XXXIX. The memorial seems to have made some impression on the States-General, as they scrupled to allow the artillery and stores belonging to the French King to be removed from Amsterdam: but these scruples vanished entirely on the receipt of a counter-memorial presented by the Count d'Affry, the French ambassador, who mingled some effectual threats with his expostulation. He desired them to remember, that, during the whole course of the war, the French King had required nothing from their friendship that was inconsistent with the strictest impartiality; and if he had deviated from the engagements subsisting between him and the republic, it was only by granting the most essential and lucrative favors to the subjects of their High Mightinesses. He observed that the English, notwithstanding the insolence of their behaviour to the republic, had derived, on many occasions, assistance from the protection their effects had found in the territories of the United Provinces; that the artillery, stores, and ammunition belonging to Wesel were deposited in their territories, which the Hanoverian army in passing the Rhine had very little respected: that when they repassed that river, they had no other way of saving their sick and wounded from the hands of the French, than by embarking them in boats, and conveying them to places where the French

B O O K

III.

1759.

left them unmolested, actuated by their respect for the neutrality of the republic: that part of their magazines was still deposited in the towns of the United Provinces; where also the enemies of France had purchased and contracted for very considerable quantities of gunpowder. He told them, that though these and several other circumstances might have been made the subject of the justest complaints, the King of France did not think it proper to require that the freedom and independency of the subjects of the republic should be restrained in branches of commerce that were not inconsistent with its neutrality, persuaded that the faith of an engagement ought to be inviolably preserved, though attended with some accidental and transient disadvantages; he gave them to understand, that the King his master had ordered the Generals of his army carefully to avoid encroaching on the territory of the republic, and transferring thither the theatre of the war, when his enemies retreated that way before they were forced to pass the Rhine. After such unquestionable marks of regard, he said, his king would have the justest ground of complaint, if, contrary to expectation, he should hear that the artillery and stores belonging to him were detained at Amsterdam. Thirdly, he declared that such detention would be construed as a violation of the neutrality; and demanded, in the name of the king his master, that the artillery and stores should, without delay, be forwarded to Flanders by the canals of Amsterdam and the inland navigation. This last argument was so conclusive, that they immediately

granted the necessary passports, in consequence of which the cannon were convoyed to the Austrian Netherlands.

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

§ XL. The powers in the southern parts of Europe were too much engrossed with their own concerns to interest themselves deeply in the quarrels that distracted the German empire. The King of Spain, naturally of a melancholy complexion and delicate constitution, was so deeply affected with the loss of his Queen, who died in the course of the preceding year, that he renounced all company, neglected all business, and immured himself in a chamber at Villa-Viciosa, where he gave a loose to the most extravagant sorrow. He abstained from food and rest until his strength was quite exhausted. He would neither shift himself, nor allow his beard to be shaved: he rejected all attempts of consolation, and remained deaf to the most earnest and respectful remonstrances of those who had a right to tender their advice. In this case, the affliction of the mind must have been re-enforced by some peculiarity in the constitution. He inherited a melancholy taint from his father, and this seems to have been dreaded as a family; disease-for the Infant Don Louis, who likewise resided in the palace of Villa-Viciosa, was fain to amuse himself with hunting, and other diversions, to prevent his being infected with the King's disorder, which continued to gain ground, notwithstanding all the efforts of medicine. The Spanish nation, naturally superstitious, had recourse to saints and relics; but they seemed insensible to all their devotion. The King, however, in the midst of all his distress, was prevailed upon to

B O O K make his will, which was written by the Count
III. de Valparaíso, and signed by the Duke de Bejar,
1759. high-chancellor of the kingdom. The exorbitancy of his grief, and the mortifications he underwent, soon produced an incurable malady, under which he languished from the month of September in the preceding year, till the tenth of August in the present, when he expired. In his will he had appointed his brother Don Carlos, King of Naples, successor to the crown of Spain; and nominated the Queen Dowager as regent of the Kingdom, until that prince should arrive. Accordingly, she assumed the reins of government, and gave directions for the funeral of the deceased king, who was interred with great pomp in the church belonging to the convent of the Visitation at Madrid.

§ XLI. As the death of this prince had been long expected, so the politicians of Europe had universally prognosticated that his demise would be attended with great commotions in Italy. It had been agreed among the subscribing powers to the treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle, that in case Don Carlos should be advanced in the course of succession to the throne of Spain, his brother Don Philip should succeed him on the throne of Naples; and the duchies of Parma, Placentia, and Guastalla, which now constituted his establishment, should revert to the house of Austria. The King of Naples had never acceded to this article, therefore he paid no regard to it on the death of his elder brother; but retained both kingdoms, without minding the claims of the Empress-Queen, who,

he knew, was at that time in no condition to support her pretensions. Thus the German war proved a circumstance very favorable to his interest and ambition. Before he embarked for Spain, however, he took some extraordinary steps, which evinced him a sound politician and sagacious legislator. His eldest son Don Philip, who had now attained the thirteenth year of his age, being found in a state of incurable ideotism⁷, he wisely and

⁷ *Abstract of the report made to his Catholic Majesty by the physicians appointed to examine the Prince Royal, his eldest son, in consequence of which his royal highness was declared incapable of succeeding to the throne of Spain. Translated from the original, published at Naples, Sept. 27.*

1. Though his Royal Highness Don Philip is thirteen years old he is of low stature, and yet the King his father, and the Queen his mother, are both of a very proper height.

2. His Royal Highness has some contraction in his joints, though he can readily move, and make use of them upon all occasions.

3. His Royal Highness is apt to stoop and to hold down his head, as people of weak eyes often do.

4. The prince most evidently squints, and his eyes frequently water and are gummy, particularly his left eye; though we cannot say he is blind, but are rather certain of the contrary, as his Royal Highness can without doubt distinguish objects, both as to their color and situation.

5. In his natural functions, and the most common sensations, he is sometimes indifferent to things that are convenient for him, and at other times is too warm and impetuous. In general his passions are not restrained by reason.

6. The prince has an obstinate aversion to some kind of common food, such as fruits, sweet-meats, &c.

7. All sorts of noise or sound disturb and disconcert him, and it has the same effect whether it be soft and harmonious, or harsh and disagreeable.

8. The impressions that he receives from pain or pleasure

B O O K resolutely removed him from the succession, without
III. any regard to the pretended right of primogeniture,
1759. by a solemn act of abdication, and settlement of
 the crown of the Two Sicilies in favor of his third son,
 Don Ferdinand. In this extraordinary act he observes,
 That, according to the spirit of the treaties of this age,
 Europe required that the sovereignty of Spain should
 be separated from that of Italy, when such a separa-
 tion could be effected without transgressing the rules
 of justice: that the unfortunate prince-royal having
 been destitute of reason and reflection ever since his
 infancy, no hope remaining that he could ever
 acquire the use of these faculties; he could not think
 of appointing him to the succession, how agreeable
 soever such a disposition might be to nature and his
 paternal affection: he was therefore, constrained, by
 the Divine Will, to set him aside, in favor of his third
 son, Don Ferdinand, whose minority obliged him to
 vest the management of these realms in a regency,
 which he accordingly appointed, after having pre-
 viously declared his son Ferdinand from that time
 emancipated, and freed not only from all obedience
 are neither strong nor lasting, and he is utterly unacquainted
 with all the punctilios of politeness and good-breeding.

9. As to facts and places he sometimes remembers them and
 sometimes not; but he seems not to have the least ideas of the
 mysteries of our holy religion.

10. He delights in childish amusements; and those which
 are the most boisterous please him best. He is continually chan-
 ging them, and shifting from one thing to another.

Signed by Don Francis Benjore, chief physician to the King
 and kingdom; Don Emanuel de la Rosa, physician to
 the Queen; and the physicians Cæsar Ciribue, Don
 Thomas Pinto, Don Francis Sarrao, and Don Dominique
 San Severino. to

to his paternal power, but even from all submission to his supreme and sovereign authority. He then declared, that the minority of the prince succeeding to the kingdom of the Two Sicilies should expire with the fifteenth year of his age, when he should act as sovereign, and have the entire power of the administration. He next established and explained the order of succession in the male and female line; on condition that the monarchy of Spain should never be united with the kingdoms of the Two Sicilies. Finally, he transferred and made over to the said Don Ferdinand these kingdoms, with all that he possessed in Italy; and this ordinance, signed and sealed by himself and the Infant Don Ferdinand, and counter-signed by the counsellors and secretaries of state, in quality of members of the regency, received all the usual forms of authenticity. Don Carlos having taken these precautions for the benefit of his third son, whom he left King of Naples, embarked with the rest of his family on board a squadron of Spanish ships, which conveyed him to Barcelona. There he landed in the month of October, and proceeded to Madrid, where, as King of Spain, he was received amidst the acclamations of his people. He began his reign, like a wise prince, by regulating the interior economy of his kingdom; by pursuing the plan adopted by his predecessor; by retaining the ministry under whose auspices the happiness and commerce of his people had been extended; and, with respect to the belligerent powers, by scrupulously adhering to that neutrality from whence these advantages were in a great measure derived.

B O O K

III.

1759.

§ XLII. While he serenely enjoyed the blessings of prosperity, his neighbour the King of Portugal was engrossed by a species of employment, which, of all others, must be the most disagreeable to a prince of sentiment, who loves his people; namely the trial and punishment of those conspirators, by whose atrocious attempt his life had been so much endangered. Among these were numbered some of the first noblemen of the kingdom, irritated by disappointed ambition, inflamed by bigotry, and exasperated by revenge. The principal conspirator, Don Joseph Mascarenhas and Lencaestre, Duke de Aveiro, Marquis of Torres Novas, and Conde of Santa Cruz, was hereditary lord-steward of the King's household, and president of the palace-court, or last tribunal of appeal in the kingdom; so that he possessed the first office at the palace, and the second of the realm. Francisco de Affiz, Marquis of Tavora, Conde of St. John and Alvor, was General of the horse, and head of the third noble house of the Tavoras, the most illustrious family in the kingdom, deriving their origin from the ancient Kings of Leon: he married his kinswoman, who was Marchioness of Tavora in her own right, and by this marriage acquired the marquifate. Louis Bernardo de Tavora was their eldest son, who, by virtue of a dispensation from the Pope, had espoused his own aunt, Donna Theresa de Tavora. Joseph Maria de Tavora, his youngest brother, was also involved in the guilt of his parents. The third principal concerned was Don Jeronimo de Attaide, Conde of Attouguia, himself a relation, and married to the eldest daughter of

the Marquis of Tavora. The characters of all these personages were unblemished and respectable, until this machination was detected. In the course of investigating this dark affair, it appeared that the Duke de Aveiro had conceived a personal hatred to the King, who had disappointed him in a projected match between his son and a sister of the Duke de Cadaval, a minor, and prevented his obtaining some commanderies which the late Duke de Aveiro had possessed: that this nobleman, being determined to gratify his revenge against the person of his sovereign, had exerted all his art and address in securing the participation of the malecontents: that, with this view, he reconciled himself to the Jesuits, with whom he had been formerly at variance, knowing they were at this time implacably incensed against the King, who had dismissed them from their office of penitentiaries at court, and branded them with other marks of disgrace, on account of their illegal and rebellious practices in South - America: the Duke, moreover, insinuated himself into the confidence of the Marchioness of Tavora, notwithstanding an inveterate rivalry of pride and ambition, which had long subsisted between the two families. Her resentment against the King was inflamed by the mortification of her pride in repeated repulses, when she solicited the title of duke for her husband. Her passions were artfully fomented and managed by the Jesuits, to whom she had resigned the government of her conscience; and they are said to have persuaded her, that it would be a meritorious action to take away the life of a prince who was an enemy to the

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

B O O K
III.
1759.

church, and a tyrant to his people. She being reconciled to the scheme of assassination, exerted her influence in such a manner as to inveigle her husband, her sons, and son-in-law into the same infamous design; and yet this lady had been always remarkable for her piety, affability, and sweetness of disposition. Many consultations were held by the conspirators at the colleges of the Jesuits, St. Antoa, and St. Roque, as well as at the houses of the Duke and the Marquis. At last, they resolved that the King should be assassinated; and employed two ruffians, called Antonio Alvarez and Joseph Policarpio, for the execution of this design, the miscarriage of which we have related among the transactions of the preceding year. In the beginning of January, before the circumstances of the conspiracy were known, the Counts de Obeiras and de Ribeira Grande were imprisoned in the castle of St. Julian, on a suspicion arising from their freedom of speech. The Duchess de Aveiro, the Countess of Attouguia, and the Marchioness of Alorna, with their children, were sent to different nunneries; and eight Jesuits were taken into custody. A council being appointed for the trial of the prisoners, the particulars we have related were brought to light by the torture; and sentence of death was pronounced and executed upon the convicted criminals. Eight wheels were fixed upon a scaffold, raised in the square opposite to the house where the prisoners had been confined, and the thirteenth of January was fixed for the day of execution. Antonio Alvarez Ferreira, one of the assassins who had fired into the King's equipage, was

fixed to a stake at one corner of the scaffold; and at the other was placed the effigies of his accomplice, Joseph Policarpio de Azevedo, who had made his escape. The Marchioness of Tavora, being brought upon the scaffold between eight and nine in the morning, was beheaded at one stroke, and then covered with a linen cloth. Her two sons, and her son-in-law, the Count of Attouguia, with three servants of the Duke de Aveiro, were first strangled at one stake, and afterwards broke upon wheels, where their bodies remained covered: but the Duke and the Marquis, as chiefs of the conspiracy, were broke alive, and underwent the most excruciating torments. The last that suffered was the assassin Alvarez, who being condemned to be burnt alive, the combustibles which had been placed under the scaffold were set on fire, the whole machine with their bodies consumed to ashes, and these ashes thrown into the sea. The estates of the three unfortunate noblemen were confiscated, and their dwelling-houses rased to the ground. The name of Tavora was suppressed for ever by a public decree; but that of Mascarenhas spared, because the Duke de Aveiro was a younger branch of the family. A reward of ten thousand crowns was offered to any person who should apprehend the assassin who had escaped: then the embargo was taken off the shipping. The King and royal family assisted at a public *Te Deum* sung in the chapel of Nossa Senhora de Livramento; on which occasion the King, for the satisfaction of his people, waved his handkerchief with both hands, to show he was not maimed by the

B O O K

III.

1759.

wounds he had received. If such an attempt upon the life of a king was infamously cruel and perfidious, it must be owned that the punishment inflicted upon the criminals was horrible to human nature. The attempt itself was attended with some circumstances that might have staggered belief, had it not appeared but too plain that the King was actually wounded. One would imagine, that the Duke de Aveiro, who was charged with designs on the crown, would have made some preparations for taking advantage of the confusion and disorder which must have been produced by the King's assassination; but we do not find that any thing of this nature was premeditated. It was no more than a desperate scheme of personal revenge, conceived without caution, and executed without conduct: a circumstance the more extraordinary, if we suppose the conspirators were actuated by the councils of the Jesuits, who have been ever famous for finesse and dexterity. Besides the discovery of all the particulars was founded upon confession extorted by the rack, which, at best, is a suspicious evidence. Be that as it will, the Portuguese government, without waiting for a bull from the Pope, sequestered all the estates and effects of the Jesuits in that kingdom, which amounted to considerable sums, and reduced the individuals of the society to a very scanty allowance. Complaints of their conduct having been made to the Pope, he appointed a congregation to examine into the affairs of the Jesuits in Portugal. In the mean time, the court of Lisbon ordered a considerable number of them to be embarked for Italy, and resolved that no Jesuit

should hereafter reside within its realms. When these transports arrived at Civita-Vecchia, they were, by the Pope's order, lodged in the Dominican and Capuchin convents of that city, until proper houses could be prepared for their reception at Tivoli and Frascati. The most guilty of them, however, were detained in close prison in Portugal, reserved, in all probability, for a punishment more adequate to their enormities.

C H A P.
XII.
1752.

§ XLIII. England still continued to enjoy the blessings of peace, even amidst the triumphs of war. In the month of November the session of parliament was opened by commission; and, the Commons attending in the House of Peers, the Lord-Keeper harangued the parliament to this effect: he gave them to understand that his Majesty had directed him to assure them that he thought himself peculiarly happy in being able to convoke them in a situation of affairs so glorious to his crown, and advantageous to his kingdoms: that the King saw and devoutly adored the hand of Providence, in the many signal successes both by sea and land with which his arms had been blessed in the course of the last campaign: that he reflected with great satisfaction on the confidence which the parliament had placed in him, by making such ample provisions, and intrusting him with such extensive powers for carrying on a war, which the defence of their valuable rights and possessions, together with the preservation of the commerce of his people, had rendered both just and necessary. He enumerated the late successes of the British arms, the reduction of Goree on the coast of Africa, the

BOOK

III.

1759.

conquest of so many important places in America, the defeat of the French army in Canada, the reduction of their capital city Quebeck, effected with so much honor to the courage and conduct of his Majesty's officers and forces, the important advantage obtained by the British Squadron off Cape-Lagos, and the effectual blocking up for so many months the principal part of the French navy in their own harbours; events which must have filled the hearts of all his Majesty's faithful subjects with the sincerest joy: and convinced his parliament that there had been no want of vigilance or vigor on his part, in exerting those means which they, with so much prudence and public-spirited zeal, had put into his Majesty's hands. He observed, that the national advantages had extended even as far as the East-Indies, where, by the Divine Blessing, the dangerous designs of his Majesty's enemies had miscarried, and that valuable branch of commerce had received great benefit and protection. That the memorable victory gained over the French at Minden had long made a deep impression on the minds of his Majesty's people: that if the crisis in which the battle was fought, the superior number of the enemy, the great and able conduct of his Majesty's General, Prince Ferdinand of Brunswick, were considered, that action must be the subject of lasting admiration and thankfulness: that if any thing could fill the breasts of his Majesty's good subjects with still further degrees of exultation, it would be the distinguished and unbroken valor of the British troops, owned and applauded by those whom they

overcame. He said the glory they had gained was not merely their own, but, in a national view, was one of the most important circumstances of our success, as it must be a striking admonition to our enemies with whom they have to contend. He told them that his Majesty's good brother and ally, the King of Prussia, attacked and surrounded by so many considerable powers, had, by his magnanimity and abilities, and the bravery of his troops, been able, in a surprising manner, to prevent the mischiefs concerted with such united force against him. He declared, by the command of his sovereign, that as his Majesty entered into this war not from views of ambition, so he did not wish to continue it from motives of resentment: that the desire of his Majesty's heart was to see a stop put to the effusion of Christian blood: that, whenever such terms of peace could be established as should be just and honorable for his Majesty and his allies; and by procuring such advantages as, from the successes of his Majesty's arms, might in reason and equity be expected, should bring along with them full security for the future, his Majesty would rejoice to see the repose of Europe restored on such solid and durable foundations; and his faithful subjects, to whose liberal support and unshaken firmness his Majesty owed so much, happy in the enjoyment of the blessings of peace and tranquillity: but, in order to this great and desirable end, he said his Majesty was confident the parliament would agree with him, that it was necessary to make ample provision for carrying on the war, in all parts, with the utmost vigor. He assured the Commons, that the

CHAP.

XII.

1759.

BOOK

III.

1759.

great supplies they had granted in the last session of parliament had been faithfully employed for the purposes for which they were granted; but the uncommon extent of the war, and the various services necessary to be provided for, in order to secure success to his Majesty's measures, had unavoidably occasioned extraordinary expenses. Finally, he repeated the assurances from the throne of the high satisfaction his Majesty took in that union and good harmony which was so conspicuous among his good subjects; he said, his sovereign was happy in seeing it continued and confirmed; he observed, that experience had shown how much the nation owed to this union, which alone could secure the true happiness of his people.

§ XLIV. We shall not anticipate the reader's own reflection, by pretending to comment upon either the matter or the form of this harangue, which, however, produced all the effect which the sovereign could desire. The Houses, in their respective addresses, seemed to vie with each other in expressions of attachment and complacency. The Peers professed their utmost readiness to concur in the effectual support of such further measures as his Majesty, in his great wisdom, should judge necessary or expedient for carrying on the war with vigor, in all parts, and for disappointing and repelling any desperate attempts which might be made upon these kingdoms. The Commons expressed their admiration of that true greatness of mind which disposed his Majesty's heart, in the midst of prosperities, to wish a stop put to the effusion of Christian blood, and to see

tranquillity restored. They declared their entire reliance on his Majesty's known wisdom and firmness, that this desirable object, whenever it should be obtained, would be upon terms just and honorable for his Majesty and his allies; and, in order to effect that great end, they assured him they would cheerfully grant such supplies as should be found necessary to sustain, and press with effect, all his extensive operations against the enemy. They did not fail to repeat the speech, as usual, enumerating the trophies of the year, and extolling the King of Prussia for his consummate genius, magnanimity, unwearied activity, and unshaken constancy of mind. Very great reason, indeed, had his Majesty to be satisfied with an address of such a nature from a House of Commons, in which opposition lay strangled at the foot of the minister; in which those demagogues, who had raised themselves to reputation and renown, by declaiming against continental measures, were become so perfectly reconciled to the object of their former reprobation, as to cultivate it even with a degree of enthusiasm unknown to any former administration, and lay the nation under such contributions in its behalf as no other ministry durst ever meditate. Thus disposed, it was no wonder they admired the moderation of their sovereign, in offering to treat of peace, after above a million of men had perished by the war, and twice that number been reduced to misery; after whole provinces had been depopulated, whole countries subdued, and the victors themselves almost crushed by the trophies they had gained.

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

BOOK

III.

1759.

§ XLV. Immediately after the addressees were presented, the Commons resolved themselves into a committee of the whole House, and having unanimously voted a supply to his Majesty, began to take the particulars into consideration. This committee was continued till the twelfth of May, when that whole business was accomplished. For the service of the ensuing year they voted seventy thousand seamen, including eighteen thousand three hundred and fifty-five marines; and for their maintenance allotted three millions six hundred and forty-thousand pounds. The number of land-forces, including the British troops in Germany, and the invalids, they fixed at fifty-seven thousand two hundred and ninety-four men, and granted for their subsistence one million three hundred eighty-three thousand seven hundred and forty-eight pounds and ten-pence. For maintaining other forces in the plantations, Gibraltar, Guadaloupe, Africa, and the East-Indies, they allowed eight hundred forty-six thousand one hundred and sixty-eight pounds, nineteen shillings: for the expense of four regiments on the Irish establishment, serving in North-America, they voted thirty-five thousand seven hundred and forty-four pounds, eight shillings, and four-pence. For pay to the General and general staff-officers, and officers of the hospital for the land-forces, they assigned fifty-four thousand four hundred and fifty-four pounds, eleven shillings, and nine-pence. They voted for the expense of the militia in South and North-Britain the sum of one hundred two thousand and six pounds, four shillings, and eight-pence. They granted for the maintenance of thirty-eight thousand

seven hundred and fifty men, being the troops of Hanover, Wolfenbuttel, Saxe-Gotha and Buckenburgh, retained in the service of Great-Britain, the sum of four hundred forty-seven thousand eight hundred eighty-two pounds, ten shillings, and five-pence half-penny; and for nineteen thousand Hessian troops, in the same pay, they gave three hundred sixty-six thousand seven hundred twenty-five pounds, one shilling, and six-pence. They afterwards bestowed the sum of one hundred eight thousand and twelve pounds, twelve shillings and seven-pence, for defraying the additional expence of augmentation in the troops of Hanover and Hesse, and the British army serving in the Empire. For the ordinary of the navy, including half-pay to sea-officers; for carrying on the building of two hospitals, one near Gosport, and the other in the neighbourhood of Plymouth; for the support of the hospital at Greenwich; for purchasing ground, erecting wharfs, and other accommodations necessary for refitting the fleets at Hallifax, in Nova-Scotia: for the charge of the office of Ordnance, and defraying the extraordinary expence incurred by that office in the course of the last year, they allowed seven hundred eighty-one thousand four hundred and eighty-nine pounds, six shillings, and six-pence. Towards paying off the navy-debt, buildings, rebuilding, and repairs of the King's ships, together with the charge of transport-service, they granted one million seven hundred and one thousand seventy-eight pounds, sixteen shillings, and six-pence. For defraying the extraordinary expenses of the land-forces, and other services not provided for by parliament,

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

B O O K
III.
1759.

comprehending the pensions for the widows of reduced officers, they allotted the sum of nine hundred fifty-five thousand three hundred and forty-four pounds, fifteen shillings, and five-pence halfpenny. They voted one million, to empower his Majesty to discharge the like sum, raised in pursuance of an act made in the last session of parliament, and charged upon the first aids or supplies to be granted in this session of parliament. They gave six hundred and seventy thousand pounds for enabling his Majesty to make good his engagements with the King of Prussia, pursuant to a new condition between him and that monarch, concluded on the ninth day of November in the present year. Fifteen thousand pounds they allowed, upon account, towards enabling the principal officers of his Majesty's Ordnance to defray the necessary charges and expenses of taking down and removing the present magazine for gunpowder, situated in the neighbourhood of Greenwich, and of erecting it in some less dangerous situation. Sixty thousand pounds they gave, to enable his Majesty to fulfil his engagements with the Landgrave of Hesse-Cassel, pursuant to the separate article of a treaty between the two powers, renewed in the month of November; the sum to be paid as his most Serene Highness should think it most convenient, in order to facilitate the means by which the Landgrave might again fix his residence in his own dominions, and by his presence give fresh courage to his faithful subjects. Five hundred thousand pounds they voted upon account, as a present supply towards defraying the charges of forage, bread, bread-waggon, train of artillery,

B O O K

III.

1759.

For subsequent augmentations of the British forces, since the first estimate of guards and garrisons for the ensuing year was presented, they allowed one hundred thirty-four thousand one hundred thirty-nine pounds, seventeen shillings, and four-pence. They further voted, upon account, towards enabling the governors and guardians of the Foundling-hospital to maintain, educate, and bind apprentice the children admitted into the said charity, the sum of forty-seven thousand two hundred and eighty-five pounds. For defraying the expence of maintaining the militia in South and North-Britain, to the twenty-fourth day of December of the ensuing year, they voted an additional grant of two hundred ninety thousand eight hundred and twenty-six pounds, sixteen shillings, and eight-pence: and, moreover, they granted fourscore thousand pounds, upon account, towards defraying the charge of pay and clothing of the unembodied militia for the year, ending on the twenty-fifth day of March, in the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty-one. For re-embursing the colony of New-York their expences in furnishing provisions and stores to the troops raised by them for his Majesty's service, in the campaign of the year one thousand seven hundred and fifty-six, they allowed two thousand nine hundred and seventy-seven pounds, seven shillings, and eight-pence; and for maintaining the British forts and settlements on the coast of Africa they renewed the grant of ten thousand pounds. For the maintenance and augmentation of the troops of Brunswick in the pay of Great-Britain for the ensuing year, pursuant to an ulterior convention concluded
and

and signed at Paderborn, on the fifth day of March, in the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty, they granted the sum of ninety thousand seven hundred and sixty-nine pounds, eight shillings, and eleven pence farthing; and for the troops of Hesse-Cassel in the same pay, during the same period, they allotted one hundred and one thousand ninety-six pounds, three shillings, and two-pence. For the extraordinary expenses of the land-forces, and other services incurred, from the twenty-fourth day of November in the present year to the twenty-fourth of December following, and not provided for, they granted the sum of four hundred twenty thousand one hundred and twenty pounds, one shilling. To make good the deficiency of the grants for the service of this present year one thousand seven hundred and fifty-nine they assigned the sum of seventy-five thousand one hundred and seventy pounds, three-pence farthing. For printing the journals of the House of Commons they gave five thousand pounds; and six hundred thirty-four pounds, thirteen shillings, and seven-pence, as interest, at the rate of four per centum per annum, from the twenty-fifth day of August in the present year, to the same day of April next, for the sum of twenty-three thousand eight hundred pounds, eleven shillings, and eleven-pence, remaining in the office of Ordnance, and not paid into the hands of the deputy of the King's remembrancer of the court of Exchequer, as directed by an act made in the last session of parliament, to make compensation for lands and hereditaments purchased for his Majesty's service



BOOK at Chatham, Portsmouth, and Plymouth, by reason
 III. of doubts and difficulties which had arisen touching
 1759. the execution of the said act. For defraying the extraordinary charge of the Mint, during the present year, they allowed eleven thousand nine hundred and forty pounds, thirteen shillings, and ten-pence; and two thousand five hundred pounds, upon account, for paying the debts claimed and sustained upon a forfeited estate in North-Britain. They likewise allowed twelve thousand eight hundred and seventy-four pounds, fifteen shillings, and ten-pence, for defraying the charge of a regiment of light-dragoons, and of an additional company to the corps commanded by Lieutenant-Colonel Vaughan. Finally, they voted one million, upon account, to enable the King to defray any extraordinary expenses of the war, incurred or to be incurred for the service of the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty; and to take all such measures as might be necessary to defeat any enterprise or designs of his enemies, as the exigency of affairs might require. On the whole, the sum total granted in this session of parliament amounted to fifteen millions five hundred three thousand five hundred and sixty-three pounds, fifteen shillings, and nine-pence halfpenny: a sum so enormous, whether we consider the nation that raised it, or the purposes for which it was raised, that every Briton of a sedate mind, attached to the interest and welfare of his country, must reflect upon it with equal astonishment and concern: a sum considerably more than double the largest subsidy that was granted in the reign of Queen Anne, when the nation was in the zenith of her glory, and retained half the

powers of Europe in her pay : a sum almost double of what any former administration durst have asked ; and near double of what the most sanguine calculators who lived in the beginning of this century thought the nation could give without the most imminent hazard of immediate bankruptcy. Of the immense supply which we have particularized , the reader will perceive that two millions three hundred forty - four thousand four hundred and eighty - six pounds, sixteen shillings, and seven-pence three farthings, were paid to foreigners for supporting the war in Germany , exclusive of the money expended by the British troops in that country , the number of which amounted, in the course of the ensuing year, to twenty thousand men ; a number the more extraordinary , if we consider they were all transported to that continent during the administration of those who declared in parliament (the words still sounding in our ears) that not a man , nor even half a man, should be sent from Great-Britain to Germany, to fight the battles of any foreign elector. Into the expense of the German war sustained by Great-Britain we must also throw the charge of transporting the English troops, the article of forage , which alone amounted, in the course of the last campaign, to one million two hundred thousand pounds , besides pontage , waggons , horses , and many other contingencies. To the German war we may also impute the extraordinary expense incurred by the actual service of the militia, which the absence of the regular troops rendered in a great measure necessary ; and the loss of so many hands withdrawn from industry , from

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

B O O K husbandry, and manufacture. The loss sustained by
III. this connexion was equally grievous and apparent;
1752. the advantage accruing from it, either to Britain or
 Hanover, we have not discernment sufficient to perceive, consequently cannot be supposed able to explain.

§ XLVI. The committee of ways and means, having duly deliberated on the articles of supply, continued sitting from the twenty-second day of November to the fourteenth of May, during which period they established the necessary funds to produce the sums which had been granted. The land-tax at four shillings in the pound, and the malt-tax, were continued, as the standing revenue of Great-Britain. The whole provision made by the committee of ways and means amounted to sixteen millions one hundred thirty thousand five hundred and sixty-one pounds, nine shillings, and eight-pence, exceeding the grants for the service of the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty in the sum of six hundred twenty-six thousand nine hundred ninety-seven pounds, thirteen shillings, and ten-pence half-penny. This excess, however, will not appear extraordinary, when we consider, that it was destined to make good the premium of two hundred and forty thousand pounds to the subscribers upon the eight million loan, as well as the deficiencies in the other grants, which never fail to make a considerable article in the supply of every session. That these gigantic strides towards the ruin of public credit were such as might alarm every well-wisher to his country, will, perhaps, more plainly appear in the sum total of the national debt, which, including the en-

cumbrance of one million charged upon the civil list revenue, and provided for by a tax upon salaries and pensions payable out of that revenue, amounted, at this period, to the tremendous sum of one hundred eight millions four hundred ninety-three thousand one hundred fifty-four pounds, fourteen shillings, and eleven pence one farthing. A comfortable reflection this to a people involved in the most expensive war that ever was waged, and already burdened with such taxes as no other nation ever bore.

§ XLVII. It is not at all necessary to particularize the acts that were founded upon the resolutions touching the supply. We shall only observe, that in the act for the land-tax, and in the act for the malt-tax, there was a clause of credit, empowering the commissioners of the Treasury to raise the money which they produced by loans on Exchequer-bills, bearing an interest of four per cent. per annum, that is, one per cent. higher than the interest usually granted in time of peace. While the House of Commons deliberated on the bill for granting to his Majesty several duties upon malt, and for raising a certain sum of money to be charged on the said duties, a petition was presented by the maltsters of Ipswich and parts adjacent against an additional duty on the stock of malt in hand: but no regard was paid to this remonstrance; and the bill, with several new amendments, passed through both Houses, under the title of "An act for granting to his Majesty several duties upon malt, and for raising the sum of eight millions by way of annuities and a lottery, to be charged on the said duties; and to prevent the fraudulent

CHAP.
XII.
1759.

B O O K

III.

1759.

obtaining of allowances in the gauging of corn making into malt; and for making forth duplicates of Exchequer-bills, tickets, certificates, receipts, annuity-orders, and other orders lost, burned, or otherwise destroyed." The other three bills that turned wholly on the supply were passed in common course, without the least opposition in either House, and received the royal assent by commission, at the end of the session. The first of these, entitled, "A bill for enabling his Majesty to raise a certain sum of money for the uses and purposes therein mentioned," contained a clause of approbation, added to it by instruction; and the Bank was enabled to lend the million which the commissioners of the Treasury were empowered by the act to borrow, at the interest of four pounds per cent. The second, granting to his Majesty a certain sum of money out of the sinking fund, for the service of the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty, comprehended a clause of credit for borrowing the money thereby granted; and another clause, empowering the Bank to lend it without any limitation of interest; and the third, enabling his Majesty to raise a certain sum of money towards discharging the debt of the navy, and for naval services during the ensuing year, enacted, that the Exchequer-bills thereby to be issued should not be received, or pass to any receiver or collector of the public revenue, or at the receipt of the Exchequer, before the twenty-sixth day of March in the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty-one.

§ XLVIII. As the act of the preceding session, prohibiting the malt-distillery, was to expire at

Christmas, the Commons, thinking it necessary to consider of proper methods for laying the malt-distillery under such regulations as might prevent, if possible, its being prejudicial to the health and morals of the people, began as early as the month of November to deliberate on this affair; which being under agitation, petitions were presented to the House by several of the principal inhabitants of Spitalfields; the mayor and commonalty of New Sarum; the gentlemen, clergy, merchants, manufacturers, tradesmen, and other inhabitants of Colchester; the mayor, aldermen, and common-council of King's Lynn in Norfolk; the mayor and bailiffs of Berwick upon Tweed; representing the advantages accruing from the prohibition of the malt-distillery, and praying the continuance of the act by which it was prohibited. On the other hand, counter-petitions were offered by the mayor, magistrates, merchants, manufacturers, and other gentlemen of the city of Norwich; by the land-owners and holders of the south-west part of Essex; and by the freeholders of the shires of Ross and Cromartie, in North-Britain alleging, that the scarcity of corn, which had made it necessary to prohibit the malt-distillery, had ceased; and that the continuing the prohibition beyond the necessity which had required it would be a great loss and discouragement to the landed interest; they, therefore, prayed that the said distillery might be again opened, under such regulations and restrictions as the House should think proper. These remonstrances being taken into consideration, and divers accounts perused, the House unanimously

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

B O O K agreed that the prohibition should be continued for
 111. a limited time; and a bill being brought in, pursuant
 1759. to this resolution, passed through both Houses, and
 received the royal assent; by which means the prohibition of the malt-distillery was continued till the twenty-fourth day of December in the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty, unless such continuation should be abridged by any other act to be passed in the present session.

§ XLIX. The committee, having examined a great number of accounts and papers relating to spirituous liquors, agreed to four resolutions, importing, that the present high price of spirituous liquors is a principal cause of the diminution in the home-consumption thereof, and hath greatly contributed to the health, sobriety, and industry of the common people: that, in order to continue for the future the present high price of all spirits used for home-consumption, a large additional duty should be laid upon all spirituous liquors whatsoever distilled within or imported into Great-Britain: that there should be a drawback of the said additional duties upon all spirituous liquors distilled in Great-Britain, which should be exported; and that an additional bounty should be granted, under proper regulations, upon the exportation of all spirituous liquors drawn from corn in Great-Britain. A great many accounts being perused, and witnesses examined, relating to the distillery, a bill was brought in, to prevent the excessive use of spirituous liquors, by laying an additional duty thereupon; and to encourage the exportation of British-made spirits. Considerable

opposition was made to the bill, on the opinion that the additional duty proposed was too small; and that, among the resolutions, there was not so much as one that looked like a provision or restriction for preventing the pernicious abuse of such liquors. Nay, many persons affirmed, that what was proposed looked more like a scheme for increasing the public revenues, than a salutary measure to prevent excess. The merchants and manufacturers of the town of Birmingham petitioned for such restrictions. The lord-mayor, aldermen, and common-council of London presented a petition by the hands of the two sheriffs, setting forth, that the petitioners had, with great pleasure, observed the happy consequences produced upon the morals, behaviour, industry, and health of the lower class of people, since the prohibition of the malt-distillery: that the petitioners, having observed a bill was brought in to allow the distilling of spirits from corn, were apprehensive that the encouragement given to the distillers thereof would prove detrimental to the commercial interests of the nation; and they conceived the advantages proposed to be allowed upon the exportation of such spirits, being so much above the value of their commodity, would lay such a temptation for smuggling and perjury as no law could prevent. They expressed their fears, that, should such a bill pass into a law, the excessive use of spirituous liquors would not only debilitate and enervate the laborers, manufacturers, sailors, soldiers, and all the lower class of people, and thereby extinguish industry, and that remarkable intrepidity which had lately so emi-

CHAP.

XII.

1759.

B O O K

III.

1759.

nently appeared in the British nation, which must always depend on the vigor and industry of its people; but also its liberty and happiness, which cannot be supported without temperance and morality, would run the utmost risque of being destroyed. They declared themselves also apprehensive, that the extraordinary consumption of bread-corn by the still would not only raise the price, so as to oppress the lower class of people; but would raise such a bar to the exportation thereof, as to deprive the nation of a great influx of money, at that time essential towards the maintaining of an expensive war, and therefore highly injure the landed and commercial interest: they, therefore, prayed that the present prohibition of distilling spirits from corn might be continued, or that the use of wheat might not be allowed in distillation. This remonstrance was corroborated by another, to the same purpose, from several merchants, manufacturers, and traders residing in and near the city of London; and seemed to have some weight with the Commons, who made several amendments in the bill, which they now entitled, "A bill for preventing the excessive use of spirituous liquors, by laying additional duties thereon; for shortening the prohibition for making low wines and spirits from wheat; for encouraging the exportation of British made spirits, and preventing the fraudulent relanding or importation thereof." Thus altered and amended, it passed on a division; and, making its way through the House of Lords, acquired the royal sanction. Whether the law be adequate to the purposes for which it was enacted time will determine. The best way of preventing

the excess of spirituous liquors would be to lower the excise on beer and ale, so as to enable the poorer class of laborers to refresh themselves with a comfortable liquor for nearly the same expense that will procure a quantity of Geneva sufficient for intoxication; for it cannot be supposed that a poor wretch will expend his last penny upon a draft of small beer, without strength, or the least satisfactory operation, when for the half of that sum he can purchase a cordial, that will almost instantaneously allay the sense of hunger and cold, and regale his imagination with the most agreeable illusions. Malt was at this time sold cheaper than it was in the first year of King James I. when the parliament enacted, that no inn-keeper, victualler, or alehouse-keeper, should sell less than a full quart of the best ale or beer, or two quarts of the small for one penny, under the penalty of twenty shillings. It appears, then, that in the reign of King James the subject paid but four-pence for a gallon of strong beer, which now costs one shilling; and as the malt is not increased in value, the difference in the price must be entirely owing to the taxes on beer, malt, and hops, which are indeed very grievous, though perhaps necessary. The duty on small beer is certainly one of the heaviest taxes imposed upon any sort of consumption that cannot be considered as an article of luxury. Two bushels of malt, and two pounds of hops, are required to make a barrel of good small beer, which was formerly sold for six shillings; and the taxes payable on such a barrel amounted to three shillings and six-pence; so that the sum total of the imposition

CHAP.

XII.

1759.

BOOK on this commodity was equal to a land-tax of eleven shillings and eight pence in the pound.

III.
1759. § L. Immediately after the resolution relating to the prohibition of spirits from wheat, a motion was made, and leave given, to bring in a bill to continue, for a time limited, the act of the last session, permitting the importation of salted beef from Ireland. This permission was accordingly extended to the twenty-fourth day of December, in the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty-one. In all probability this short and temporary continuance was proposed by the favorers of the bill, in order to avoid the clamor and opposition of prejudice and ignorance, which would have been dangerously alarmed, had it been rendered perpetual. Yet, as undoubted evidence had proved before the committee, while the bill was depending, that the importation had been of great service to England, particularly in reducing the price of salted beef for the use of the navy, perhaps no consideration ought to have prevented the legislature from perpetuating the law; a measure that would encourage the graziers of Ireland to breed and fatten horned cattle, and certainly put a stop to the practice of exporting salted beef from that kingdom to France, which undoubtedly furnishes the traders of that kingdom with opportunities of exporting wool to the same country.

§ Ll. As several lieutenants of counties had, for various reasons, suspended all proceedings in the execution of the laws relating to the militia for limited times, which suspensions were deemed inconsistent with the intent of the legislature, a bill

was now brought in, to enable his Majesty's lieutenants of the several counties of England and Wales to proceed in the execution of the militia-laws, notwithstanding any adjournments. It was enacted, that, as the speedy execution of the laws for regulating the militia was most essentially necessary at this juncture to the peace and security of the kingdom, every lieutenant of the place where such suspension had happened should, within one month after the passing of this act, proceed as if there had been no such suspension; and summon a meeting for the same purpose once in every succeeding month, until a sufficient number of officers, qualified and willing to serve, should be found, or until the expiration of the act for the better ordering the militia-forces. The establishment of a regular militia in South-Britain could not fail to make an impression upon the patriots of Scotland. They were convinced, from reason and experience, that nothing could more tend to the peace and security of their country than such an establishment in North-Britain, the inhabitants of which had been peculiarly exposed to insurrections, which a well-regulated militia might have prevented, or stifled in the birth; and their coast had been lately alarmed by a threatened invasion, which nothing but the want of such an establishment had rendered formidable to the natives. They thought themselves entitled to the same security which the legislature had provided for their fellow-subjects in South-Britain, and could not help being uneasy at the prospect of seeing themselves left unarmed, and exposed to injuries both foreign and domestic,

BOOK

III.

1759.

while the sword was put in the hands of their southern neighbours. Some of the members who represented North-Britain in parliament, moved by these considerations, as well as by the earnest injunctions of their constituents, resolved to make a vigorous effort, in order to obtain the establishment of a regular militia in Scotland. In the beginning of March it was moved, and resolved, that the House would, on the twelfth day of the month, resolve itself into a committee, to consider of the laws in being which relate to the militia in that part of Great Britain called Scotland. The result of that inquiry was, that these laws were ineffectual. Then a motion was made for leave to bring in a bill for the better ordering of the militia-forces in North-Britain, and though it met with great opposition, was carried by a large majority. The principal Scottish members of the House were appointed, in conjunction with others, to prepare the bill, which was soon printed, and re-enforced by petitions presented by the gentlemen, justices of the peace, and commissioners of the supply for the shire of Ayr: and by the freeholders of the shires of Edinburgh, Stirling, Perth, and Forfar. They expressed their approbation of the established militia in England, and their ardent wish to see the benefit of that wise and salutary measure extended to North-Britain. This was an indulgence they had the greater reason to hope for, as by the articles of the Union they were undoubtedly entitled to be on the same footing with their brethren of England, and as the legislature must now be convinced of the necessity of some such measure, by the consternation lately produced in their defenceless country, from

the threatened invasion of a handful of French freebooters. These remonstrances had no weight with the majority in the House of Commons, who, either unable or unwilling to make proper distinctions between the ill and well-affected subjects of North-Britain, rejected the bill, as a very dangerous experiment in favor of a people among whom so many rebellions had been generated and produced. When the motion was made for the bill's being committed, a warm debate ensued, in the course of which many Scottish members spoke in behalf of their country with great force of argument, and a very laudable spirit of freedom. Mr. Elliot, in particular, one of the commissioners of the board of Admiralty, distinguished himself by a noble flow of eloquence, adorned with all the graces of oratory, and warmed with the true spirit of patriotism. Mr. Oswald, of the Treasury, acquitted himself with great honor on the occasion; ever nervous, steady, and sagacious, independent though in office, and invariable in pursuing the interest of his country. It must be owned, for the honor of North-Britain, that all her representatives, except two, warmly contended for this national measure, which was carried in the negative by a majority of one hundred and six, though the bill was exactly modelled by the late act of parliament for the establishment of the militia in England.

§ LII. Even this institution, though certainly laudable and necessary, was attended with so many unforeseen difficulties, that every session of parliament since it was first established has produced new acts for its better regulation. In April, leave was

B O O K given to prepare a bill for limiting, confining, and
III. better regulating the payment of the weekly allow-
1759. ances made by act of parliament for the maintenance
of families unable to support themselves during the
absence of militia-men embodied, and ordered out
into actual service; as well as for amending and
improving the establishment of the militia, and
lessening the number of officers entitled to pay
within that part of Great-Britain called England.
While this bill was under consideration, the House
received a petition from the mayor, aldermen,
town-clerk, sheriffs, gentlemen, merchants, clergy,
tradesmen, and others, inhabitants of the ancient
city of Lincoln, representing, That by an act passed
relating to the militia, it was provided; that when
any militia-men should be ordered out into actual
service, leaving families unable to support them-
selves during their absence, the overseers of the
parish where such families reside should allow them
such weekly support as should be prescribed by
any one justice of the peace, which allowance
should be re-embursed out of the country-stock.
They alledged, that a considerable number of
men, inhabitants of the said city, had entered
themselves to serve in the militia of the county of
Lincoln, as volunteers, for several parishes and
persons; yet their families were, nevertheless,
supported by the county-stock of the city and county
of the city of Lincoln. They took notice of the bill
under deliberation, and prayed, that if it should pass
into a law they might have such relief in the premi-
ses, as to the House should seem meet. Regard was
had

had to this petition in the amendments to the bill^s, which passed through both Houses, and received the royal assent by commission. During the dependance of this bill, another was brought in, to explain so much of the militia-act passed in the thirty-first year of his Majesty's reign as related to the money to be given to private militia-men, upon their being ordered out into

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

^s By this law it was enacted, that if any militia-man who shall have been accepted and enrolled as a substitute, hired man, or volunteer, before the passing of the act, or who shall have been chosen by lot, whether before or after the passing of the act, shall, when embodied, or called out into actual service, and ordered to march, leave a family unable to support themselves, the overseers shall, by order of some one justice of the peace, pay, out of the poor's rates of such parish, a weekly allowance to such family, according to the usual and ordinary price of labor and husbandry there; viz. for one child under the age of ten years the price of one day's labor; for two children under the age aforesaid the price of two days labor; for three or four children under the age aforesaid the price of three days labor; for five or more children under the age aforesaid the price of four days labor; and for the wife of such militia-man the price of one day's labor; but that the families of such men only as shall be chosen by lot, and of the substitutes, hired men, and volunteers, already accepted and enrolled, shall, after the passing of this act, receive any such weekly allowance. For removing the grievance complained of in the above petition, it is enacted, that where treasurers shall re-emburse to overseers any money, in pursuance of this act, on account of the weekly allowance to the family of any militia-man serving in the militia of any county or place other than that wherein such family shall dwell, they are to transmit an account thereof, signed by some justice for the place where such family shall dwell, to the treasurer of the county, &c. in the militia whereof such militia-man shall serve, who is thereupon to pay him the sums so re-embursed to such overseers, and the same to be allowed in his accounts.

BOOK

III.

1759.

actual service. By this law it was enacted, that the guinea, which by the former act was due to every private man of every regiment or company of militia, when ordered out into actual service, should be paid to every man that shall afterwards be enrolled into such regiment or company whilst in actual service; that no man should be entitled to his clothes for his own use until he should have served three years, if unembodied, or one year, if embodied, after the delivery of the clothes; and that the full pay of the militia should commence from the date of his Majesty's warrant for drawing them out. The difficulties which these successive regulations were made to obviate will be amply recompensed by the good effects of a national militia, provided it be employed in a national way, and for national purposes: but if the militia are embodied, and the different regiments that compose it are marched from the respective counties to which they belong; if the men are detained for any length of time in actual service, at a distance from their families, when they might be employed at home in works of industry, for the support of their natural dependants, the militia becomes no other than an addition to, or augmentation of a standing army, enlisted for the term of three years. The labor of the men is lost to the community; they contract the idle habits and dissolute manners of the other troops; their families are left as encumbrances on the community, and the charge of their subsistence, is, at least, as heavy as that of maintaining an equal number of regular forces. It would not, we apprehend, be very easy to account for the government's ordering

the regiments of militia to march from their respective counties, and to do duty for a considerable length of time at a great distance from their own homes, unless we suppose this measure was taken to create in the people a disgust to the institution of the militia, which was an establishment extorted from the secretary by the voice of the nation. We may add, that some of the inconveniences attending a militia will never be totally removed while the persons drawn by lot for that service are at liberty to hire substitutes; for it cannot be supposed that men of substance will incur the danger, fatigue, and damage of serving in person, while they can hire among the lowest class, of people mercenaries of desperate fortune and abandoned morals, who will greedily seize the opportunity of being paid for renouncing that labor by which they were before obliged to maintain themselves and their family-connexion: it would, therefore, deserve the consideration of the legislature, whether the privilege of hiring substitutes should not be limited to certain classes of men, who are either raised by their rank in life above the necessity of serving in person, or engaged in such occupations as cannot be intermitted without prejudice to the commonwealth. It must be allowed, that the regulation in this new act, by which the families of substitutes are deprived of any relief from the parish, will not only diminish the burden of the poor's rates; but also, by raising the price of mercenaries, oblige a greater number of the better sort to serve in person. Without all doubt, the fewer substitutes that are employed, the more dependence may be placed upon the

B O O K

III.

1759.

militia in the preservation of our rights and privileges, and the more will the number of the disciplined men be increased, because, at the expiration of every three years, the lot-men must be changed, and new militia-men chosen; but the substitutes will, in all probability, continue for life in the service, provided they can find lot-men to hire them at every rotation. The reader will forgive our being so circumstantial upon the regulations of an institution which we cannot help regarding with a kind of enthusiastic affection.

§ LIII. In the latter end of November the House of Commons received a petition from several noblemen, gentlemen, and others, inhabitants of East-Greenwich, and places adjacent, in Kent, representing that in the said parish, within a quarter of a mile of the town distinguished by a royal palace, and royal hospital for seamen, there was a magazine, containing great quantities of gunpowder, frequently to the amount of six thousand barrels: that, besides the great danger which must attend all places of that kind, the said magazine stood in an open field, unenclosed by any fortification or defence whatsoever, consequently exposed to treachery and every other accident. They alledged, that if, through treachery, lightning, or any other accident, this magazine should take fire, not only their lives and properties, but the palace and hospital, the King's yards and stores at Deptford and Woolwich, the banks and navigation of the Thames, with the ships, sailing and at anchor in that river, would be inevitably destroyed, and inconceivable damage would accrue to the cities of London and Westminster. They, moreover, observed that the magazine was then in a dangerous

condition, supported on all sides by props that were decayed at the foundation; that, in case it should fall, the powder would, in all probability, take fire, and produce the dreadful calamities above recited: they, therefore, prayed that the magazine might be removed to some more convenient place, where any accident would not be attended with such dismal consequences. The subject of this remonstrance was so pressing and important, that a committee was immediately appointed to take the affair into consideration, and procure an estimate for purchasing lands, and erecting a powder-magazine, at Purfleet, in Essex, near the banks of the river, together with a guard-house, barracks, and all other necessary conveniences. While the report of the committee lay upon the table for the perusal of the members, Mr. Chancellor of the Exchequer, by his Majesty's command, acquainted the House, that the King, having been informed of the subject matter of the petition, recommended it to the consideration of the Commons. Leave was immediately given to prepare a bill, founded on the resolutions of the committee; which, having been duly considered, altered, and amended, passed through both Houses to the foot of the throne, where it obtained the royal sanction. The magazine was accordingly removed to Purfleet, an inconsiderable and solitary village, where there will be little danger of accident, and where no great damage would attend an explosion: but, in order to render this possible explosion still less dangerous, it would be necessary to form the magazine of small distinct apartments, totally independent of each other,

B O O K

III.

1759.

that, in case one should be accidentally blown up, the rest might stand unaffected. The same plan ought to be adopted in the construction of all combustible stores subject to conflagration. The marine-bill, and mutiny bill, as annual regulations, were prepared in the usual form, passed both Houses without opposition, and received the royal assent.

§ LIV. The next affair that engrossed the deliberation of the Commons was a measure relating to the internal economy of the metropolis. The sheriffs of London delivered a petition from the lord-mayor, aldermen, and commons, in common-council assembled, representing, that several streets, lanes, and passages within the city of London, and liberties thereof, were too narrow and incommmodious for the passing and repassing as well of foot-passengers as of coaches, carts, and other carriages, to the prejudice and inconvenience of the owners and inhabitants of houses, and to the great hindrance of business, trade, and commerce. They alledged, that these defects might be remedied, and several new streets opened within the said city and liberties, to the great ease, safety, and convenience of passengers, as well as to the advantage of the public in general, if they, the petitioners, were enabled to widen and enlarge the narrow streets, lanes, and passages, to open and lay out such new streets and ways, and to purchase the several houses, buildings, and grounds which might be necessary for these purposes. They took notice, that there were several houses within the city and liberties, partly erected over the ground of other proprietors; and others, of which the several floors or apartments belonged to different persons; so that

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

difficulties and disputes frequently arose amongst the said several owners and proprietors about pulling down or re-building the party-walls and premises; that such re-building was often prevented or delayed, to the great injury and inconvenience of those owners who were desirous to rebuild; that it would, therefore, be of public benefit, and frequently prevent the spreading of the fatal effects of fire, if some provision were made by law, as well for determining such disputes in a summary way, as for explaining and amending the laws then in being relating to the building of party-walls. They, therefore, prayed that leave might be given to bring in a bill for enabling the petitioners to widen and enlarge the several streets, lanes, and passages, and to open new streets and ways to be therein limited and described; as well as for determining, in a summary way, all disputes, arising about the re-building of houses or tenements within the said city and liberties, wherein several persons have an intermixed property; and for explaining and amending the laws in being relating to these particulars. A committee being appointed to examine the matter of this petition, agreed to a report, upon which leave was given to prepare a bill, and this was brought in accordingly. Next day a great number of citizens represented, in another petition, that the pavement of the city and liberties was often damaged, by being broken up for the purposes of amending or new-laying water-pipes belonging to the proprietors of water-works; and praying that provision might be made in the bill then depending to compel those proprietors to make good any damage that should be

B O O K
III.
1759.

done to the pavement by the leaking or bursting of the water-pipes, or opening the pavement for alterations. In consequence of this representation, some amendments were made in the bill, which passed through both houses, and was enacted into a law, under the title of "An act for widening certain streets, lanes, and passages, within the city of London and liberties thereof; and for opening certain new streets and ways within the same, and for other purposes therein mentioned".

' The openings to be made, and the passages to be improved and enlarged, were ascertained by two schedules, annexed to the act. With respect to the houses, buildings, and grounds to be purchased, the mayor, aldermen, and commons of the city, in common-council assembled, or a committee appointed by them, were empowered to fix the price by agreement with the respective proprietors, or otherwise by a jury, in the usual manner. With regard to party-walls, the act ordains, that the proprietor of either adjoining house may compel the proprietor of the other to agree to its being pulled down and rebuilt, and to pay a moiety of the expense, even though it should not be necessary to pull down or rebuild either of their houses: that all party-walls shall be at least two bricks and a half in thickness in the cellar, and two bricks thick upwards, to the top of the garret-floor. It enacts, that if any decayed house belongs to several proprietors, any one of them, who is desirous to rebuild may oblige the others to concur, and join with him in the expense, or purchase their shares at a price to be fixed by a jury. If any house should hereafter be presented by any inquest, or grand jury, in London, as being in a ruinous condition, the court of mayor and aldermen is, by this act, empowered to pull it down at the expense of the ground-landlord. As to damaged pavements, not sufficiently repaired by the proprietors of the water-works, any justice of the peace in London is vested with power, upon their refusing or delaying to make it good, to cause it to be effectually relayed with good materials at their expense.

§ LV. The inhabitants of Westminster had long labored under the want of a fish-market, and complained that the price of this species of provision was kept up at an exorbitant rate by the fraudulent combination of a few dealers, who engrossed the whole market at Billingsgate, and destroyed great quantities of fish, in order to enhance the value of those that remained. An act of parliament had passed in the twenty-second year of his present Majesty's reign, for establishing a free market for the sale of fish in Westminster; and seven years after that period, it was found necessary to procure a second, for explaining and amending the first: but neither effectually answered the purposes of the legislature. In the month of January of the present session the House took into consideration a petition of the several fishermen trading to Billingsgate-market, representing the hardship to which they were exposed by the said acts; particularly forfeitures of vessels and cargoes, incurred by the negligence of servants, who had omitted to make the particular entries which the two acts prescribed. This petition being examined by a committee, and the report being made, leave was given to bring in a new bill, which should contain effectual provision for the better supplying the cities of London and Westminster with fish, and for preventing the abuses of the fishmongers. It was entitled, "A bill to repeal so much of an act in the twenty-ninth of George II. concerning a free market for fish at Westminster as requires fishermen to enter their fishing-vessels at the office of the searcher of the Customs at Gravesend, and to regulate the sale of fish at the first hand in

B O O K

III.

1759.

the fish-markets in London and Westminster; and to prevent salesmen of fish buying fish to sell again on their own account; and to allow bret and turbot, brill and pearl, although under the respective dimension mentioned in a former act, to be imported and sold; and to punish persons who shall take or sell any spawn, brood, or fish of fry, unsizeable fish, or fish out of season, or smelts under the size of five inches, and for other purposes." Though this and the former bill, relating to the streets and Houses of London, are instances that evince the care and attention of the legislature, even to minute particulars of the internal economy of the kingdom, we can hardly consider them as objects of such dignity and importance as to demand the deliberations of the parliament, but think they naturally fall within the cognizance of the municipal magistracy. After all, perhaps the most effectual method for supplying Westminster with plenty of fish, at reasonable rates, would be to execute with rigor the laws already enacted against forestalling and regrating; an expedient that would soon dissolve all monopolies and combinations among the traders; to increase the number of markets in London and Westminster; and to establish two general markets at the Nore, one on each side of the river, where the fishing-vessels might unload their cargoes, and return to sea without delay. A number of light boats might be employed to convey fresh fish from these marts to London and Westminster, where all the different fish-markets might be plentifully supplied at a reasonable expense; for it cannot be supposed, that while the fresh fish are brought

up the river in the fishing-smacks themselves, which can hardly save the tides, to Billingsgate, they will ever dream of carrying their cargoes above bridge; or that the price of fish can be considerably lowered, while the fishing-vessels lose so much time in running up to Gravesend or Billingsgate.

§ LVI. The annual committee being appointed to inquire what laws were expired, or near expiring agreed to certain resolutions; upon which a bill was prepared, and obtained the royal assent, importing a continuation of several laws, namely, the several clauses mentioned of the acts in the fifth and eighth of George I. against the clandestine running of uncustomed goods, except the clauses relating to quarantine; the act passed in the third of George I. relating to the carrying rice from Carolina; the act in the seventh of the same reign relating to cochineal and indigo and that of the twelfth of George II. so far as it related to the importation of printed books. There was also a law enacted, to continue to the twenty-ninth day of September, in the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty-seven, an act passed in the twelfth year of Queen Anne, for encouraging the making of sail-cloth, by a duty of one penny per ell laid upon all foreign made sails and sail-cloth imported, and a bounty in the same proportion granted upon all home-made sail-cloth and canvas fit for, or made into sails, and exported; another act was passed, for continuing certain laws relating to the additional number of one hundred hackney-coaches and chairs, which law was rendered perpetual. The next law we shall mention was intended to be one of the most

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

BOOK

III.

1759.

important that ever fell under the cognizance of the legislature ; it was a law that affected the freedom, dignity, and independency of parliaments. By an act passed in the ninth year of the reign of Queen Anne it was provided that no person should be chosen a member of parliament who did not possess in England or Wales, an estate free-hold or copy-hold, for life, according to the following qualifications ; for every knight of a shire six hundred pounds per annum, over and above what will satisfy all encumbrances ; and three hundred pounds per annum for every citizen, burghers, and baron of the cinque-ports. It was also decreed, that the return of any person not thus qualified should be void ; and that every candidate should, at the reasonable request of any other candidate at the time of election, or by two or more persons who had a right to vote, take an oath prescribed to establish his qualifications. This restraint was by no means effectual. So many oaths of different kinds had been prescribed since the Revolution, that they began to lose the effect they were intended to have on the minds of men ; and, in particular, political perjury grew so common, that it was no longer considered as a crime. Subterfuges were discovered, by means of which this law relating to the qualification of candidates was effectually eluded. Those who were not actually possessed of such estates procured temporary conveyances from their friends and patrons, on condition of their being restored and cancelled after the election. By this scandalous fraud the intention of the legislature

was frustrated, the dignity of parliament prostituted, the example of perjury and corruption extended, and the vengeance of heaven set at defiance. Through this infamous channel the ministry had it in their power to thrust into parliament a set of venal beggars, who, as they depended upon their bounty, would always be obsequious to their will, and vote according to direction, without the least regard to the dictates of their conscience, or to the advantage of their country. The mischiefs attending such a vile collusion, and in particular the undue influence which the crown must have acquired from the practice, were either felt or apprehended by some honest patriots, who after divers unsuccessful efforts, at length presented to the House a bill, importing that every person who shall be elected a member of the House of Commons should, before he presumed to take his seat, deliver to the clerk of the House, at the table, while the Commons are sitting, and the Speaker in the chair, a paper or schedule, signed by himself, containing a rental or particular of the lands, tenements, or hereditaments whereby he makes out his qualification, specifying the nature of his estate, whether messuage, land, rent, tithe, or what else; and if such estate consists of messuages, lands, or tithes, then specifying in whose occupation they are; and if in rent, then specifying the names of the owners or possessors of the lands and tenements out of which such rent is issuing, and also specifying the parish, township, or precinct and county, in which the said estate lies, and the value thereof; and every such person shall, at the same time, also take and subscribe

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

B O O K

III.

1759.

the following oath, to be fairly written at the bottom of the paper or schedule: "I A. B. do swear that
 " the above is a true rental: and that I truly, and
 " *bonâ fide*, have such an estate in law or equity, to
 " and for my own use and benefit, of and in the
 " lands, tenements, or hereditaments above describ-
 " ed, over and above what will satisfy and clear all
 " encumbrances that may affect the same; and that
 " such estate hath not been granted or made over to
 " me fraudulently, on purpose to qualify me to be a
 " member of this House. So help me God!" It was
 provided that the said paper or schedule, with the
 oath aforesaid, should be carefully kept by the clerk,
 to be inspected by the members of the House of Com-
 mons, without fee or reward: that if any person
 elected to serve in any future parliament should pre-
 sume to sit or vote as a member of the House of Com-
 mons before he had delivered in such a paper or sche-
 dule, and taken the oath aforesaid, or should not
 be qualified according to the true intent or meaning
 of this act, his election should be void; and every
 person so sitting and voting should forfeit a certain
 sum, to be recovered by such person as should sue
 for the same by action of debt, bill, plaint, or in-
 formation, whereon no essoign, privilege, protection,
 or wager of law should be allowed, and only one
 imparlance: that if any person should have delivered
 in, and sworn to, his qualification as aforesaid, and
 taken his seat in the House of Commons, yet at any
 time after should, during the continuance of such
 parliament, sell, dispose of, alien, or any otherwise
 encumber the estate, or any part thereof comprised in

the schedule, so as to lessen or reduce the same under the value of the qualification by law directed; every such person, under a certain penalty, must deliver in a new, or further qualification, according to the true intent and meaning of this act, and swear to the same, in manner before directed, before he shall again presume to sit or vote as a member of the House of Commons; that in case any action, suit, or information should be brought, in pursuance of this act, against any member of the House of Commons, the clerk of the House shall, upon demand, forthwith deliver a true and attested copy of the paper or schedule so delivered in to him as aforesaid by such member to the plaintiff or prosecutor, or his attorney or agent, paying a certain sum for the same; which being proved a true copy, shall be admitted to be given in evidence upon the trial of any issue in any such action. Provided always, that nothing contained in this act shall extend to the eldest son or heir apparent of any peer or lord of parliament, or of any person qualified to serve as knight of the shire, or to the members for either of the universities in that part of Great-Britain called England, or to the members for that part of Great-Britain called Scotland. Such was the substance of the bill, as originally presented to the House of Commons; but it was altered in such a manner, as, we are afraid, will fail in answering the salutary purposes for which it was intended by those who brought it into the House. Notwithstanding the provisions made in the act as it now stands, any minister or patron may still introduce his pensioners, clerks, and creatures into the House, by means of the old

BOOK

III.

1759.

method of temporary conveyance, though the farce must now be kept up until the member shall have delivered in his schedule, taken his oath, and his seat in parliament; then he may deliver up the conveyance, or execute a reconveyance, without running any risk of losing his seat, or of being punished for his fraud and perjury. The extensive influence of the crown, the general corruptibility of individuals, and the obstacles so industriously thrown in the way of every scheme contrived to vindicate the independency of parliaments, must have produced very mortifying reflections in the breast of every Briton warmed with the genuine love of his country. He must have perceived that all the bulwarks of the constitution were little better than buttresses of ice, which would infallibly thaw before the heat of ministerial influence, when artfully concentrated; that either a minister's professions of patriotism were insincere, or his credit insufficient to effect any essential alteration in the unpopular measures of government; and that, after all, the liberties of the nation could never be so firmly established, as by the power, generosity, and virtue of a patriot King. This inference could not fail to awake the remembrance of that amiable prince, whom fate untimely snatched from the eager hopes and warm affection of a whole nation, before he had it in his power to manifest and establish his favorite maxim, That a monarch's glory was inseparably connected with the happiness of his people¹⁰.

¹⁰ The following declaration made to the chiefs of the opposition will render the memory of the late Prince of Wales dear to latest posterity:

HIS Royal Highness has authorized Lord T. and Sir F. D.

§ LVII.

§ LVII. On the first day of February, a motion was made, and leave given, to bring in a bill for

CHAP.

XII.

1759.

to give the most positive assurances to the gentlemen in the opposition of his upright intentions; that he is thoroughly convinced of the distresses and calamities that have befallen, and every day are more likely to befall, this country; and therefore invites all well-wishers to this country and its constitution to coalesce and unite with him, and upon the following principle only:

His Royal Highness promises, and will declare it openly, that it is his intention totally to abolish any distinctions for the future of parties; and as far as lies in his power, and as soon as it does lie in his power, to take away for ever all procription from any set of men whatever who are friends to the constitution: and, therefore, will promote for the present, and when it is in his power, will immediately grant,

First, A bill to empower all gentlemen to act as justices of peace paying land-tax for 300*l.* *per annum*, in any county where he intends to serve.

Secondly, His Royal Highness promises, in like manner, to support, and forthwith grant, whenever he shall have it in his power, a bill to create and establish a numerous and effectual militia throughout the kingdom.

Thirdly, His Royal Highness promises, in like manner, to promote and support, and likewise grant, when it is in his power, a bill to exclude all military officers in the land-service, under the degree of colonels of regiment, and in the sea-service, under the degree of rear-admirals, from sitting in the House of Commons.

Fourthly, His Royal Highness promises that he will, when in his power, grant inquiries into the great number of abuses in offices, and does not doubt of the assistance of all honest men, to enable him to correct the same for the future.

Fifthly, His Royal Highness promises, and will openly declare, that he will make no agreement with, or join in the support of any administration whatever, without previously obtaining the above-mentioned points in behalf of the people,

B O O K

III.

1759.

enabling his majesty to make leases and copies of offices, lands, and hereditaments, parcel of his duchy and for the sake of good government. Upon these conditions, and these conditions only, his Royal Highness thinks he has a right not to doubt of having a most cordial support from all those good men who mean their country and this constitution well, and that they will become his and his family's friends, and unite with him to promote the good government of this country; and that they will, follow him upon these principles, both in court, and out of court, and if he should live to form an administration, it should be composed without distinction of men of dignity, knowledge, and probity. His Royal Highness further promises to accept of no more, if offered to him, than 800,000*l.* for his civil-list, by way of rentcharge.

Answer to the foregoing proposal.

THE lords and gentlemen to whom a paper has been communicated, containing his Royal Highness the Prince's gracious intentions upon several weighty and important points, of the greatest consequence to the honor and interest of his Majesty's government, and absolutely necessary for the restoring and perpetuating the true use and design of parliament, the purity of our excellent constitution, and the happiness and welfare of the whole nation, do therein with the greatest satisfaction observe, and most gratefully acknowledge, the uprightness and generosity of his Royal Highness's noble sentiments and resolutions. And, therefore, beg leave to return their most dutiful and humble thanks for the same, and to assure his Royal Highness that they will constantly and steadily use their utmost endeavours to support those his wise and salutary purposes, that the throne may be strengthened, religion and morality encouraged, faction and corruption destroyed, the purity and essence of parliament restored, and the happiness and welfare of our constitution preserved.

When the above answer was returned to the Prince,
there were present,

The Duke of B. — The Earl of L. — The Earl of S. — The Earl of T. — The Earl of W. — The Earl of S. — Lord F. — Lord W. — Sir Wat. Wil. Wynne — Sir John H. C. — Sir Walter B. — Sir Robert G. — Mr. F. — Mr. P. — Mr. C.

of Cornwall, or annexed to the same; accordingly, it passed through both Houses without opposition, and enacted, that all leases and grants made, or to be made, by his Majesty, within seven years next ensuing, in, or annexed to, the said duchy, under the limitations therein mentioned, should be good and effectual in law against his Majesty, his heirs, and successors, and against all other persons that should hereafter inherit the said duchy, either by act of parliament, or any limitation whatsoever. This act appears the more extraordinary, as the Prince of Wales, who has a sort of right by prescription to the duchy of Cornwall, was then of age, and might have been put in possession of it by the passing of a patent. The House having perused an account of the produce of the fund established for paying annuities granted in the year one thousand seven hundred and fifty-nine, with the charge on that fund on the fifth day of January, in the succeeding year, it appeared that there had been a considerable deficiency in the said fund on the fifth day of July preceding, and this had been made good out of the sinking fund, by a resolution of the seventh of February, already particularized. They, therefore, instructed the committee of ways and means to consider so much of the annuity and lottery-act passed in the preceding session as related to the three per centum annuities, amounting to the sum of seven millions five hundred and ninety thousand pounds, granted in the year one thousand seven hundred and fifty-nine; and also to consider so much of the said act as related to the subsidy of poundage upon certain goods and merchandise to be imported

B O O K

III.

1759.

into this kingdom, and the additional inland-duty on coffee and chocolate. The committee having taken these points into deliberation, agreed to the two resolutions we have already mentioned with respect to the consolidation, and a bill was brought in for adding those annuities granted in the year one thousand seven hundred and fifty-nine to the joint stock of three per centum annuities consolidated by the acts of the twenty-fifth, twenty-eighth, twenty-ninth, and thirty-second years of his Majesty's reign; and for several duties therein mentioned, to the sinking-fund. The committee was afterwards empowered to receive a clause for cancelling such lottery-tickets as were made forth in pursuance of an act passed in the thirtieth year of his Majesty's reign, and were not then disposed of: a clause for this purpose was accordingly added to the bill, which passed through both Houses without opposition, and received the Royal assent at the end of the session.

§ LVIII. On the twenty-ninth day of April, Lord North presented to the house a bill for encouraging the exportation of rum and spirits of the growth, produce, and manufacture of the British sugar-plantations from Great-Britain, and of British spirits made from melasses; a bill which in a little time acquired the sanction of the royal assent. Towards the end of April, Admiral Townshend presented a bill for the more effectual securing the payment of such prize and bounty-monies as were appropriated to the use of Greenwich-hospital by an act passed in the twenty-ninth year of his Majesty's reign. As by that law no time was limited, or particular method prescribed for

C H A P.

XII.

1759.

giving notifications of the day appointed for the payment of the shares of the prizes and bounty-money; and many agents had neglected to specify in the notification given in the London-Gazette for payment of shares of prizes condemned in the courts of Admiralty in Great-Britain, the particular day or time when such payments were to commence, whereby it was rendered difficult, if not impossible, to ascertain the time when the hospital at Greenwich became entitled to the unclaimed shares, of consequence could not enjoy the full benefit of the act: the bill now prepared imported, that from and after the first day of September in the present year, all notifications of the payment of the shares of prizes taken by any of his Majesty's ships of war, and condemned in Great-Britain, and from and after the first day of February, in the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty-one, all notifications of the payment of the shares and prizes taken and condemned in any other of his Majesty's dominions in Europe, or in any of the British plantations in America; and from and after the twenty-fifth day of December, in the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty-one, all notifications of the payment of the shares of prizes taken and condemned in any other of his Majesty's dominions, shall be respectively given and published in the following manner: if the prize be condemned in any court of Admiralty in Great-Britain, such notification, under the agent's hand, shall be published in the London-Gazette; and if condemned in any court of Admiralty in any other of his Majesty's dominions, such notification shall be published in like manner in the Gazette, or other

BOOK

III.

1760,

news-paper of public authority, of the island or place where the prize is condemned; and if there shall be no Gazette, or such news-paper, published there, then in some or one of the public news-papers of the place; and such agents shall deliver to the collector, customer, or searcher, or his lawful deputy, and if there shall be no such officer, then to the principal officer, or officers of the place where the prize is condemned, or to the lawful deputy of such principal officer, two of the Gazettes or other news-papers in which such notifications are inserted; and if there shall not be any public news-papers in any such island or place, the agent shall give two such notifications in writing, under his hand; and every such collector, or other officer as aforesaid, shall subscribe his name on both the said Gazettes, news-papers, or written notifications, and, by the first ship which shall sail from thence to any port of Great-Britain, shall transmit to the treasurer or deputy treasurers of the said royal hospital one of the said notifications, with his name so subscribed, to be there registered, and shall faithfully preserve and keep the other, with his name thereon subscribed in his own custody; and in every notification as aforesaid the agent shall specify his place of abode, and the precise day of the month and year appointed for the payment of the respective shares to the captors; and all notifications with respect to prizes condemned in Great-Britain shall be published in the London-Gazette three days at least before any share of such prize shall be paid; and with respect to prizes condemned in any other part of his Majesty's dominions, such notifications shall be deli-

vered to the said collector, or other officers as aforesaid, three days at least before any share of such prizes shall be paid. It was likewise enacted, that the agents for the distribution of bounty-bills should insert, and publish under their hands, in the London-Gazette, three days at least before payment, public notifications of the day and year appointed for such payment, and also insert therein their respective places of abode. The bill, even as it now stands, is liable to several objections. It may be dangerous to leave the money of the unclaimed shares so long as three years in the hands of the agent, who, together with his securities, may prove insolvent before the expiration of that term: then the time prescribed to the sailors within which their claim is limited appears to be too short, when we consider that they may be so circumstanced, turned over to another ship, and conveyed to a distant part of the globe, that they shall have no opportunity to claim payment; and should three years elapse before they could make application to the agent, they would find their bounty or prize-money appropriated to the use of Greenwich-Hospital; nay, should they die in the course of the voyage, it would be lost to their heirs and executors, who, being ignorant of their title, could not possibly claim within the time limited.

§ LIX. A committee having been appointed to inquire into the original standards of weights and measures in the kingdom of England, to consider the laws relating thereto, and to report their observations thereupon, together with their opinion of the most effectual means for ascertaining and enforcing uniform and certain standards of weights and measures,

B O O K they prepared copies, models, patterns, and multiples, and presented them to the House: then they were
III. locked up by the clerk of the House; and Lord Carysfort presented a bill, according to order, for enforcing uniformity of weights and measures to the
1760. standards by law to be established: but this measure, which had been so long in dependence, was not yet fully discussed, and the standards and weights were reserved to another occasion. A law was made for reviving and continuing so much of an act passed in the twenty-first year of his Majesty's reign as relates to the more effectual trial and punishment of high-treason in the highlands of Scotland; and also for continuing two other acts passed in the nineteenth and twenty-first years of his Majesty's reign, so far as they relate to the more effectual disarming the highlands of Scotland, and securing the peace thereof; and to allow further time for making affidavits of the execution of articles or contracts of clerks to attornies or solicitors, and filing thereof. The King having been pleased to pardon George Keith, Earl Marischal of Scotland, who had been attainted for rebellion in the year one thousand seven hundred and sixteen, the parliament confirmed this indulgence, by passing an act to enable the said George Keith, late Earl Marischal, to sue or entertain any action of suit, notwithstanding his attainder, and to remove any disability in him, by reason of the said attainder, to take or inherit any real or personal estate that may and shall hereafter descend or come to him, or which he was entitled to in reversion or remainder before his attainder.

This nobleman, universally respected for his probity and understanding, had been employed as ambassador to the court of France by the King of Prussia, and was actually at this juncture in the service of that monarch, who, in all probability, interceded with the King of England in his behalf. When his pardon had passed the seals, he repaired to London, and was presented to his Majesty, by whom he was very graciously received.

CHAP.

XII.

1760.

§ LX. These and a good number of other bills of less importance, both private and public, were passed into laws by commission, on the twenty-second day of May, when the lord-keeper of the great seal closed the session with a speech to both Houses. He began with an assurance that his Majesty looked back on their proceedings with entire satisfaction. He said, the duty and affection which they had expressed for the King's person and government, the zeal and unanimity they had showed in maintaining the true interest of their country, could only be equalled by what his Majesty had formerly experienced from his parliament. He told them it would have given his Majesty the most sensible pleasure, had he been able to assure them that his endeavours to promote a general peace had met with more suitable returns. He observed, that his Majesty, in conjunction with his good brother and ally the King of Prussia, had chosen to give their enemies proofs of this equitable disposition, in the midst of a series of glorious victories; an opportunity the most proper to take such a step with dignity, and to manifest to all Europe

BOOK

III.

1760.

the purity and moderation of his views. After such a conduct, he said, the King had the comfort to reflect that the further continuance of the calamities of war could not be imputed to him or his allies; that he trusted in the blessing of heaven upon the justice of his arms, and upon those ample means which the zeal of the parliament in so good a cause had wisely put into his hands, that his future successes in carrying on the war would not fall short of the past; and that, in the event, the public tranquillity would be restored on solid and durable foundations. He acquainted them that his Majesty had taken the most effectual care to augment the combined army in Germany: and at the same time to keep up such a force at home as might frustrate any attempts of the enemy to invade these kingdoms; such attempts as had hitherto ended only in their own confusion. He took notice that the royal navy was never in a more flourishing and respectable condition; and the signal victory obtained last winter over the French fleet on their own coasts had given lustre to his Majesty's arms, fresh spirit to his maritime forces, and reduced the naval strength of France to a very low ebb. He gave them to understand that his Majesty had disposed his squadrons in such a manner as might best conduce to the annoyance of his enemies; to the defence of his own dominions, both in Europe and America; to the preserving and pursuing his conquests, as well as to the protection of the trade of his subjects, which he had extremely at heart. He told the Commons, that nothing could

relieve his Majesty's royal mind, under the anxiety he felt for the burdens of his faithful subjects, but the public-spirited cheerfulness with which their House had granted him such large supplies, and his conviction that they were necessary for the security and essential interests of his kingdoms; he, therefore, returned them his hearty thanks for these supplies, and assured them they should be duly applied to the purposes for which they had been given. Finally, he recommended to both Houses the continuance of that union and good harmony which he had observed with so much pleasure, and from which he had derived such important effects. He desired they would study to promote these desirable objects, to support the King's government, and the good order of their respective counties, and consult their own real happiness and prosperity.

C H A P.

XII.

1760.

C H A P. XIII.

§ I. Remarkable detection of a murder by William Andrew Horne. II. Popular clamor against Lord Geo. Sackville. His address to the public. III. He demands a court-martial. IV. Substance of the charge against him. V. His defence. VI. Remarks on it. VII. Sentence of the court-martial. VIII. Earl Ferrers apprehended for murder. IX. Tried by the House of Peers. X. Convicted. XI. And executed at Tyburn. XII. Assassination of Mr. Matthews, by one Stirn, a Hessian. XIII. New bridge begun at Black-friars. Conflagration in Portsmouth-yard. XIV. Number of ships taken by the enemy. Progress of Mons. Thurot. XV. He makes a descent at Carrickfergus. XVI. Is slain, and his ships taken. XVII. Exploit of Captain Kennedy. XVIII. Remarkable adventure of five Irish seamen. XIX. The Ramillies man of war wrecked upon the Bolt-head. XX. Treaty with the Cherokees. Hostilities recommenced. XXI. Their towns destroyed by Col. Montgomery. XXII. His expedition to the middle settlements. XXIII. Fate of the garrison at Fort Loudoun. XXIV. The British interest established on the Ohio. XXV. The French undertake the siege of Quebeck. XXVI. Defeat Brigadier Murray, and oblige him to retire into the town. XXVII. Quebeck besieged. XXVIII. The enemy's shipping destroyed. XXIX. They abandon the siege. XXX. General Amherst reduces the French fort at the Isle Royale. XXXI. And takes

Montreal. XXXII. *French ships destroyed in the bay of Chaleurs.* XXXIII. *Total reduction of Canada.* XXXIV. *Demolition of Louisbourg.* XXXV. *Insurrection of the negroes in Jamaica.* XXXVI. *Action at sea off Hispaniola.* XXXVII. *Gallant behaviour of the Captains Obrien and Taylor in the Leeward Islands.* XXXVIII. *Transactions in the East-Indies.* XXXIX. *Achievements in the bay of Quiberon.* XL. *Adm. Rodney destroys some vessels on the coast of France.* XLI. *Preparations for a secret expedition.* XLII. *Astronomers sent to the East-Indies.* XLIII. *Earthquakes in Syria.* XLIV. *Wise conduct of the Catholic King.* XLV. *Affairs of Portugal.* XLVI. *Turkish ship of the line carried into Malta.* XLVII. *Patriot schemes of the King of Denmark.* XLVIII. *Memorial presented by the British ambassador to the States-General.* XLIX. *State of the powers at war.* L. *Death of the Landgrave of Hesse-Cassel.* LI. *Offers made by the neutral powers of a place for holding a congress.* LII. *Skirmishes in Westphalia during the winter.* LIII. *Exactions by the French in Westphalia.* LIV. *Skirmish to the advantage of the allies at Vacha.* LV. *Situation of the French armies.* LVI. *Exploit of Col. Luckner at Butzbach.* LVII. *The French advance to Neustadt.* LVIII. *Hereditary Prince of Brunswick defeated at Corbach.* LIX. *But retrieves his honor at Exdorf.* LX. *Victory obtained by the allies at Warburgh.* LXI. *The Hereditary Prince beats up the quarters of the French at Zeirenberg.* LXII. *Petty advantages on both sides.* LXIII. *The*

Hereditary Prince marches to the Lower Rhine. LXIII. Is worsted at Camper. LXIV. And repasses the Rhine. LXV. Attempt of the enemy against him. LXVI. Advantage gained by M. de Stainville. LXVII. The allies and French go into winter-quarters.

B O O K

III.

1760.

§ I. **T**HE successes of the last campaign had flushed the whole nation with the most elevated hope of future conquest, and the government was enabled to take every step which appeared necessary to realize that sanguine expectation: but the war became every day more and more Germanized. Notwithstanding the immense sums that were raised for the expense of the current year; notwithstanding the great number of land-forces maintained in the service, and the numerous fleets that filled the harbours of Great-Britain, we do not find that one fresh effort was made to improve the advantages she had gained upon her own element; or for pushing the war on national principles: for the reduction of Canada was no more than the consequence of the measures which had been taken in the preceding campaign. But, before we record the progress of the war, it may be necessary to specify some domestic occurrences, that for a little while engrossed the public attention. In the month of December, in the preceding year, William Andrew Horne, a gentleman of some fortune in Derbyshire, was executed at Nottingham, in the seventy-fourth year of his age, for the murder of an infant born of his own sister, in the year one thousand seven hundred and twenty-

four. On the third day after the birth, this brutal ruffian thrust the child into a linen bag, and, accompanied by his own brother on horseback, conveyed it to Annesley, in Nottinghamshire, where it was next day found dead under a hay-stack. Though this cruel rustic knew how much he lay at the mercy of his brother, whom he had made privy to this affair, far from endeavouring to engage his secrecy by offices of kindness and marks of affection, he treated him as an alien to his blood; not barely with indifference, but even with the most barbarous rigor. He not only defrauded him of his right, but exacted of him the lowest menial services; beheld him starving in a cottage, while he lived himself in affluence; and refused to relieve with a morsel of charity the children of his own brother begging at his gate. It was the resentment of this pride and barbarity which, in all likelihood, first impelled the other to revenge. He pretended qualms of conscience, and disclosed the transaction of the child to several individuals. As the brother was universally hated for the insolence and brutality of his disposition, information was given against him, and a resolution formed to bring him to condign punishment. Being informed of this design, he tampered with his brother, and desired that he would retract, upon the trial, the evidence he had given before the justices. Though the brother rejected this scheme of subornation, he offered to withdraw himself from the kingdom, if he might have five pounds to defray the expense of his removal. So sordidly avaricious was the other, that he refused to advance this miserable

BOOK

III.

1760.

pittance, though he knew his own life depended upon his compliance. He was accordingly apprehended, tried, and convicted on his brother's evidence; and then he confessed the particulars of his exposing the infant. He denied, indeed, that he had any thought the child would perish, and declared he intended it as a present to the gentleman at whose gate it was laid: but as he appeared to be a hardened miscreant, devoid of humanity, stained with the complicated crimes of tyranny, fraud, rapine, incest, and murder, very little credit is due to his declaration. In the course of the same month, part of Westminster was grievously alarmed by a dreadful conflagration, which broke out in the house of a cabinet-maker near Covent-Garden, raged with great fury, and reduced near twenty houses to ashes. Many others were damaged, and several persons either burned in their apartments, or buried under the ruins. The bad consequences of this calamity were in a great measure alleviated by the humanity of the public, and the generous compassion of the Prince of Wales, who contributed liberally to the relief of the sufferers.

§ II. But no subject so much engrossed the conversation and passions of the public as did the case of Lord George Sakville, who had by this time resigned his command in Germany, and returned to England, the country which, of all others, it would have been his interest to avoid at this juncture, if he was really conscious of the guilt, the imputation of which his character now sustained. With the first tidings of the battle fought at Minden the defamation of this officer arrived

arrived. He was accused of having disobeyed orders, and his conduct represented as infamous in every particular. These were the suggestions of a vague report, which no person could trace to its origin; yet this report immediately gave birth to one of the most inflammatory pamphlets that ever was exhibited to the public. The first charge had alarmed the people of England, jealous in honor, sudden and rash in their resentments, and obstinately adhering to the prejudices they have espoused. The implied accusation in the orders of Prince Ferdinand, and the combustible matter superadded, by the pamphlet-writer, kindled up such a blaze of indignation in the minds of the people, as admitted of no temperament or control. An abhorrence and detestation of Lord George Sackville, as a coward and a traitor, became the universal passion, which acted by contagion, infecting all degrees of people from the cottage to the throne; and no individual, who had the least regard for his own character and quiet, would venture to preach up moderation, or even advise a suspension of belief until more certain information could be received. Fresh fuel was continually thrown in by obscure authors of pamphlets and news-papers, who stigmatized and insulted with such virulent perseverance, that one would have imagined they were actuated by personal motives, not retained by mercenary bookfellers, against that unfortunate nobleman. Not satisfied with inventing circumstances to his dishonor, in his conduct on the last occasion, they pretended to take a retrospective view of his character, and produced a number of anecdotes to his prejudice,

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

B O O K

III.

1760.

which had never before seen the light, and but for this occasion had probably never been known. Not that all the writings which appeared on this subject contained fresh matter of aggravation against Lord George Sackville. Some writers, either animated by the hope of advantage, or hired to betray the cause which they undertook to defend, entered the lists as professed champions of the accused, assumed the pen in his behalf, devoid of sense, unfurnished with materials, and produced performances which could not fail to injure his character among all those who believed that he countenanced their endeavours, and supplied them with the facts and arguments of his defence. Such precisely was the state of the dispute when Lord George arrived in London. While Prince Ferdinand was crowned with laurel: while the King of Great-Britain approved his conduct, and as the most glorious mark of that approbation, invested him with the order of the garter; while his name was celebrated through all England, and extolled, in the warmest expressions of hyperbole, above all the heroes of antiquity; every mouth was opened in execration of the late commander of the British troops in Germany. He was now made acquainted with the particulars of his imputed guilt, which he had before indistinctly learned. He was accused of having disobeyed three successive orders he had received from the General, during the action at Minden, to advance with the cavalry of the right wing, which he commanded, and sustain the infantry that were engaged; and after the cavalry were put in motion, of having halted them unnecessarily, and marched

so flow, that they could not reach the place of action in time to be of any service; by which conduct the opportunity was lost of attacking the enemy when they gave way, and rendering the victory more glorious and decisive. The first step which Lord George took towards his own vindication with the public, was in printing a short address, entreating them to suspend their belief with respect to his character until the charge brought against him should be legally discussed by a court-martial; a trial which he had already solicited, and was in hopes of obtaining.

§ III. Finding himself unable to stem the tide of popular prejudice, which flowed against him with irresistible impetuosity, he might have retired in quiet and safety, and left it to ebb at leisure. This would have been generally deemed a prudential step, by all those who considered the unfavorable medium through which every particular of his conduct must have been viewed at that juncture, even by men who cherished the most candid intentions; when they reflected upon the power, influence, and popularity of his accuser; the danger of aggravating the resentment of the sovereign, already too conspicuous, and the risk of hazarding his life on the honor and integrity of witnesses, who might think their fortunes depended upon the nature of the evidence they should give. Notwithstanding those suggestions Lord George, seemingly impatient of the imputation under which his character labored, insisted upon the privilege of a legal trial, which was granted accordingly, after the judges had given it as

B O O K

III.

1760.

their opinion that he might be tried by a court-martial, though he no longer retained any commission in the service. A court of General officers being appointed and assembled to inquire into his conduct, the judge-advocate gave him to understand that he was charged with having disobeyed the orders of Prince Ferdinand, relative to the battle of Minden. That the reader may have the more distinct idea of the charge, it is necessary to remind him that Lord George Sackville commanded the cavalry of the right wing, consisting of Hanoverian and British horse, disposed in two lines, the British being at the extremity of the right, extending to the village of Hartum; the Hanoverian cavalry forming the left, that reached almost to an open wood or grove, which divided the horse from the line of infantry, particularly from that part of the line of infantry consisting of two brigades of British foot, the Hanoverian guards, and Hardenberg's regiment. This was the body of troops which sustained the brunt of the battle with the most incredible courage and perseverance. They of their own accord advanced to attack the left of the enemy's cavalry, through a most dreadful fire of artillery and small arms, to which they were exposed in front and flank; they withstood the repeated attacks of the whole French gendarmerie, whom, at length, they totally routed, together with a body of Saxon troops on their left, and to their valor the victory was chiefly owing. The ground from which these troops advanced was a kind of heath or plain, which opened a considerable way to the left, where the rest of the army was formed in order of battle;

but on the right it was bounded by the wood, on the other side of which the cavalry of the right wing was posted, having in front the village of Halen, from whence the French had been driven by the piquets in the army there posted, and in front of them a windmill, situated in the middle space between them and a battery placed on the left of the enemy.

§ IV. Early in the morning Capt. Malhorti had, by order of Prince Ferdinand, posted the cavalry of the right wing in the situation we have just described, the village of Hartum with enclosures on the right, a narrow wood on the left, the village of Halen in their front, and a windmill in the middle of an open plain, which led directly to the enemy. In this position Lord George Sackville was directed to remain, until he should receive further orders; and here it was those orders were given which he was said to have disobeyed. Indeed, he was previously charged with having neglected the orders of the preceding evening, which imported that the horses should be saddled at one in the morning, though the tents were not to be struck, nor the troops under arms, until they should receive further orders. He was accused of having disobeyed these orders, and of having come late into the field, after the cavalry was formed. Captain Winchingrode, aide-de-camp to Prince Ferdinand, declared upon oath, that while the infantry of the right wing were advancing towards the enemy for the second time, he was sent with orders to Lord George Sackville to advance with the cavalry of the right wing, and sustain the infantry, which was going to engage, by forming the horse under his

C H A P.

XIII.

1763

B O O K

III.

1760.

command, upon the heath, in a third line behind the regiments; that he delivered these orders to Lord George Sackville, giving him to understand that he should march the cavalry through the wood or trees on his left to the heath where they were to be formed; that, on his return to the heath, he met Colonel Fitzroy riding at full gallop towards Lord George; and that he (Winchingrode) followed him back, in order to hasten the march of the cavalry. Colonel Ligonier, another of the Prince's aides-de-camp, deposed that he carried orders from the General to Lord George to advance with the cavalry, in order to profit from the disorder which appeared in the enemy's cavalry; that Lord George made no answer to these orders, but turning to the troops, commanded them to draw their swords, and march; that the colonel seeing them advance a few paces on the right forwards, told his lordship he must march to the left; that in the mean time Colonel Fitzroy arriving with orders for the British cavalry only to advance, Lord George said the orders were contradictory, and Colonel Ligonier replied, they differed only in numbers, but the destination of his march was the same, to the left. Colonel Fitzroy, the third aide-de-camp to Prince Ferdinand, gave evidence, that when he told Lord George it was the Prince's order for the British cavalry to advance towards the left, his lordship observed that it was different from the order brought by Colonel Ligonier, and he could not think the Prince intended to break the line; that he asked which way the cavalry was to march, and who was to be their guide; that when he (the aide-de-camp) offered to lead the column through

the wood on the left, his lordship seemed still dissatisfied with the order, saying it did not agree with the order brought by Colonel Ligonier, and desired to be conducted in person to the Prince, that he might have an explanation from his own mouth; a resolution which was immediately executed. The next evidence, an officer of rank in the army, made oath that, in his opinion, when the orders were delivered to Lord George, his lordship was alarmed to a very great degree, and seemed to be in the utmost confusion. A certain nobleman, of high rank and unblemished reputation, declared, that Captain Winchgrode having told him it was absolutely necessary that the cavalry should march, and form a line to support the foot, he had given orders to the second line to march; that as soon as they arrived at the place where the action began, he was met by Colonel Fitzroy, with an order for the cavalry to advance as fast as possible; that in marching to this place, an order came to halt, until they could be joined by the first line of cavalry; that afterwards, in advancing, they were again halted by Lord George Sackville; that in his opinion, they might have marched with more expedition, and even come up time enough to act against the enemy: some other officers who were examined on this subject, agreed with the Marquis in these sentiments.

§ V. Lord George, in his defence, proved, by undeniable evidence, that he never received the orders issued on the eve of the battle, nor any sort of intimation or plan of action, although he was certainly entitled to some such communication, as commander

B O O K
III.
1760.

in chief of the British forces; that, nevertheless, the orders concerning the horses were obeyed by those who received them; that Lord George instead of loitering or losing time while the troops were forming, prepared to put himself at the head of the cavalry on the first notice that they were in motion: that he was so eager to perform his duty, as to set out from his quarters without even waiting for an aide-de-camp to attend him, and was in the field before any General officer of his division. He declared, that when Captain Winchingrode delivered the order to form the cavalry in one line, making a third, to advance and sustain the infantry, he neither heard him say he was to march by the left, nor saw him point with his sword to the wood through which he was to pass. Neither of these directions were observed by any of the aides-de-camp or officers then present, except one gentleman, the person who bore witness to the confusion in the looks and deportment of his lordship. It was proved that the nearest and most practicable way of advancing against the enemy was by the way of the windmill, to the left of the village of Halen. It appeared that Lord George imagined this was the only way by which he should be ordered to advance; that, in this persuasion, he had sent an officer to reconnoitre the village of Halen, as an object of importance, as it would have been upon the flank of the cavalry in advancing forwards; that when he received the order from Winchingrode to form the line, and advance, he still imagined this was his route, and, on this supposition, immediately detached an aide-de-camp to remove a regiment of Saxe-Gotha,

which was in the front; that he sent a second to observe the place where the infantry were, and a third to reconnoitre the enemy; that in a few minutes Colonel Ligonier coming up with an order from Prince Ferdinand to advance the cavalry, his lordship immediately drew his sword, and ordered them to march forward by the windmill. The colonel declared that when he delivered the order, he added "by the left;" but Lord George affirmed that he heard no such direction, nor did it reach the ears of any other person then present, except of that officer who witnessed to the same direction given by Winchingle. It was proved that immediately after the troops were put in motion. Colonel Fitzroy arrived with an order from Prince Ferdinand, importing, that the British cavalry only should advance by the left; that Lord George declared their orders were contradictory, and seemed the more puzzled, as he understood that both these gentlemen came off nearly at the same time from the Prince, and were probably directed to communicate the same order. It was, therefore, natural to suppose there was a mistake, as there might be danger in breaking the line, as the route by the wood appeared more difficult and tedious than that by the windmill, which led directly through open ground to the enemy, and as he could not think that if a body of horse was immediately wanted, the General would send for the British, that were at the farthest extremity of the wing, rather than for the Hanoverian cavalry, who formed the left of the line, and consequently were much nearer the scene of action. It was proved that Lord George,

BOOK

III.

1760.

in this uncertainty, resolved to apply for an explanation to the Prince in person, who he understood was at a small distance; that with this view, he set out with all possible expedition; that having entered the wood, and perceived that the country beyond it opened sooner to the left than he had imagined, and Captain Smith, his aide-de-camp, advising that the British cavalry should be put in motion, he sent back that gentleman, with orders for them to advance by the left with all possible dispatch; that he rode up to the General, who received him without any marks of displeasure, and ordered him to bring up the whole cavalry of the right wing in a line upon the heath; an order, as the reader will perceive, quite different from that which was so warmly espoused by the aide-de-camp; that as the Marquis of Granby had already put the second line in motion, according to a separate order which he had received, and the head of his column was already in view, coming out of the wood, Lord George thought it necessary to halt the troops on the left, until the right should come into the line, and afterwards send them orders to march slower, that two regiments, which had been thrown out of the line, might have an opportunity to replace themselves in their proper stations.

§ VI. With respect to the confusion which one officer affirmed was perceivable in the countenance and deportment of this commander, a considerable number of other officers then present, being interrogated by his lordship, unanimously declared that they saw no such marks of confusion, but that he delivered his orders with all the marks of coolness

and deliberation. The candid reader will of himself determine, whether a man's heart is to be judged by any change of his complexion, granting such a change to have happened; whether the evidence of one witness, in such a case, will weigh against the concurrent testimony of all the officers whose immediate business it was to attend and observe the commander: whether it was likely that an officer, who had been more than once in actual service, and behaved without reproach, so as to attain such an eminent rank in the army, should exhibit symptoms of fear and confusion, when there was in reality no appearance of danger; for none of the orders imported that he should attack the enemy, but only advance to sustain the infantry. The time which elapsed from the first order he received by Captain Winchgrode, to the arrival of Col. Ligonier, did not exceed eight minutes, during which his aide-de-camp, Captain Hugo, was employed in removing the Saxe-Gotha regiment from the front, by which he proposed to advance. From that period till the cavalry actually marched, in consequence of an order from Lord George, the length of time was differently estimated in the opinions of different witnesses, but, at a medium, computed by the judge-advocate at fifteen minutes, during which the following circumstances were transacted; the troops were first ordered to advance forwards, then halted; the contradictory orders arrived and were disputed; the commander desired the two aides-de-camp to agree about which was the precise order, and he would obey it immediately; each insisting upon that which he had delivered, Lord George hastened to the General for an

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

B O O K

III.

1760.

explanation; and, as he passed the wood, sent back Captain Smith to the right of the cavalry, which was at a considerable distance, to put the British horse in motion. We shall not pretend to determine whether the commander of such an important body may be excusable for hesitating, when he receives contradictory orders at the same time, especially when both orders run counter to his own judgment; whether in that case it is allowable for him to suspend the operation for a few minutes, in order to consult in person the commander in chief about a step of such consequence to the preservation of the whole army. Neither will we venture to decide dogmatically on the merits of the march, after the cavalry were put in motion; whether they marched too slow, or were unnecessarily halted, in their way to the heath. It was proved, indeed, that Lord George was always remarkably slow in his movements of cavalry, on the supposition that if horses are blown they must be unfit for service, and that the least hurry is apt to disorder the line of horse to such a degree, as would rob them of their proper effect, and render all their efforts abortive. This being the system of Lord George Sackville, it may deserve consideration, whether he could deviate from it on this delicate occasion, without renouncing the dictates of his own judgment and discretion; and whether he was at liberty to use his own judgment, after having received the order to advance. After all, whether he was intentionally guilty, and what were the motives by which he was really actuated, are questions which his own conscience alone can solve.

Even granting him to have hesitated from perplexity, to have lingered from vexation, to have failed through error of judgment, he will probably find favor with the candid and humane part of his fellow-subjects, when they reflect upon the nature of his situation, placed at the head of such a body of cavalry, uninstructed and uninformed of plan or circumstance, divided from the rest of the army, unacquainted with the operations of the day, chagrined with doubt and disappointment, and perplexed by contradictory orders, neither of which he could execute without offering violence to his own judgment; when they consider the endeavours he used to manifest his obedience; the last distinct order which he in person received and executed; that mankind are liable to mistakes; that the cavalry were not originally intended to act, as appears in the account of the battle, published at the Hague, by the authority of Prince Ferdinand, expressly declaring that the cavalry on the right did not act, because it was destined to sustain the infantry in a third line; that if it had really been designed for action it ought either to have been posted in another place, or permitted to advance straight forwards by the windmill, according to the idea of its commander; finally, when they recal to view the general confusion that seems to have prevailed through the manœuvres of that morning, and remember some particulars of the action; that the brigades of British artillery had no orders until they applied to Lord George Sackville, who directed them to the spot where they acquitted themselves with so much honor and effect, in contributing to the

C H A P.
XIII.
1760.

BOOK

III.

1760.

success of the day; that the glory and advantage acquired by the few brigades of infantry, who may be said to have defeated the whole French army, was in no respect owing to any general or particular orders or instructions, but entirely flowing from the native valor of the troops, and the spirited conduct of their immediate commanders; and that a great number of officers in the allied army, even of those who remained on the open heath, never saw the face of the enemy, or saw them at such a distance, that they could not distinguish more than the hats and the arms of the British regiments with which they were engaged. With respect to the imputation of cowardice levelled at Lord George by the unthinking multitude, and circulated with such industry and clamor, we ought to consider it as a mob-accusation, which the bravest of men, even the great Duke of Marlborough, could not escape; we ought to receive it as a dangerous suspicion, which strikes at the root of character, and may blast that honor in a moment which the soldier has acquired in a long course of painful service, at the continual hazard of his life; we ought to distrust it as a malignant charge, altogether inconsistent with the former conduct of the person accused, as well as with his subsequent impatience and perseverance in demanding a trial, to which he never would have been called; a trial which, though his life was at stake, and his cause out of countenance, he sustained with such courage, fortitude, and presence of mind, as even his enemies themselves could not help admiring. Thus have we given a succinct detail of this remarkable affair, with that spirit of impartiality,

that sacred regard to truth which the importance of history demands. To the best of our recollection we have forgot no essential article of the accusation, nor suppressed any material circumstance urged in defence of Lord George Sackville. Unknown to his person, unconnected with his friends, unmoved by fear, unbiassed by interest, we have candidly obeyed the dictates of justice, and the calls of humanity, in our endeavours to dissipate the clouds of prejudice and misapprehension, warmed, perhaps, with an honest disdain at the ungenerous, and, in our opinion unjust persecution, which, previous to his trial, an officer of rank, service, and character, the descendant of an illustrious family, the son of a nobleman universally respected, a Briton, a fellow-subject, had undergone.

C H A P.
XIII.
1760.

§ VII. The court-martial having examined the evidence, and heard the defence, gave judgment in these words: "The court, upon due consideration
" of the whole matter before them, is of opinion,
" that Lord George Sackville is guilty of having
" disobeyed the orders of Prince Ferdinand of Brunf-
" wick, whom he was, by his commission and
" instructions, directed to obey as commander in
" chief, according to the rules of war, and it is the
" further opinion of this court, that the said Lord
" George Sackville is, and he is hereby adjudged,
" unfit to serve his Majesty in any military capacity
" whatsoever." His sentence was confirmed by the King, who moreover signified his pleasure that it should be given out in public orders, not only in Britain, but in America, and every quarter of the

B O O K

III.

1760.

globe where any English troops happened to be, that officers, being convinced that neither high birth nor great employments can shelter offences of such a nature, and that seeing they are subject to censures much worse than death to a man who has any sense of honor, they may avoid the fatal consequences arising from disobedience of orders. To complete the disgrace of this unfortunate General, his Majesty in council called for the council-book, and ordered the name of Lord George Sackville to be struck out of the list of privy-counsellors

§ VIII. This summer was distinguished by another trial, still more remarkable. Laurence Earl Ferrers, a nobleman of a violent spirit, who had committed many outrages, and, in the opinion of all who knew him, given manifold proofs of insanity, at length perpetrated a murder, which subjected him to the cognizance of justice. His deportment to his lady was so brutal, that application had been made to the House of Peers, and a separation effected by act of parliament. Trustees were nominated; and one Mr. Johnson, who had, during the best part of his life, been employed in the family, was now appointed receiver of the estates, at the Earl's own request. The conduct of this man, in the course of his stewardship, gave umbrage to Lord Ferrers, whose disposition was equally jealous and vindictive. He imagined all his own family had conspired against his interest, and that Johnson was one of their accomplices; that he had been instrumental in obtaining the act of parliament, which his lordship considered as a grievous hardship; that he had disappointed him

him in regard to a certain contract about coal-mines; in a word, that there was a collusion between Johnson and the Earl's adversaries. Fired with these suppositions, he first expressed his resentment, by giving Johnson notice to quit the farm which he possessed on the estate; but finding the trustees had confirmed the lease, he determined to gratify his revenge by assassination, and laid his plan accordingly. On Sunday the thirteenth of January he appointed this unhappy man to come to his house on the Friday following, in order to peruse papers, or settle accounts; and Johnson went thither without the least suspicion of what was prepared for his reception: for although he was no stranger to his lordship's dangerous disposition, and knew he had some time before incurred his displeasure, yet he imagined his resentment had entirely subsided, as the Earl had of late behaved to him with remarkable complacency. He, therefore, at the time appointed, repaired to his lordship's house of Stanton, in Leicestershire, at the distance of a short mile from his own habitation, and was admitted by a maid-servant. The Earl had dismissed every person in the house, upon various pretences except three women, who were left in the kitchen. Johnson advancing to the door of his apartment was received by his lordship, who desired him to walk into another room, where he joined him in a few minutes, and then the door was locked on the inside. After a great deal of warm expostulation, the Earl insisted upon his subscribing a paper, acknowledging himself a villain; and on his refusing to comply with this demand, declared he

CHAP.

XIII.

1760.

BOOK

III.

1760.

would put him to death. In vain the unfortunate man remonstrated against this cruel injustice, and deprecated the indignation of this furious nobleman. He remained deaf to all his entreaties, drew forth a pistol, which he had loaded for the purpose, and commanding him to implore heaven's mercy on his knees, shot him through the body, while he remained in that supplicating attitude. The consequence of this violence was not immediate death; but his lordship, seeing the wretched victim still alive and sensible, though agonized with pain, felt a momentary motion of pity. He ordered his servants to convey Mr. Johnson up stairs to a bed, to send for a surgeon, and give immediate notice of the accident to the wounded man's family. When Mr. Johnson's daughter came to the house, she was met by the Earl, who told her he had shot her father on purpose, and with deliberation. The same declaration he made to the surgeon, on his arrival. He stood by him while he examined the wound, described the manner in which the ball had penetrated, and seemed surprised that it should be lodged within the body. When he demanded the surgeon's opinion of the wound, the operator thought proper to temporize, for his own safety, as well as for the sake of the public, lest the Earl should take some other desperate step, or endeavour to escape. He, therefore, amused him with hopes of Johnson's recovery, about which he now seemed extremely anxious. He supported his spirits by immoderate drinking, after having retired to another apartment with the surgeon, whom he desired to take all possible care of his patient. He declared, however, that he did not repent of what

he had done; that Johnson was a villain, who deserved to die; that, in case of his death, he (the Earl) would surrender himself to the House of Peers, and take his trial. He said he could justify the action to his own conscience; and owned his intention was to have killed Johnson outright; but as he still survived, and was in pain, he desired that all possible means might be used for his recovery. Nor did he seem altogether neglectful of his own safety: he endeavoured to tamper with the surgeon, and suggest what evidence he should give when called before a court of justice. He continued to drink himself into a state of intoxication, and all the cruelty of his hate seemed to return. He would not allow the wounded man to be removed to his own house, saying, he would keep him under his own roof, that he might plague the villain. He returned to the chamber where Johnson lay, insulted him with the most opprobrious language, threatened to shoot him through the head, and could hardly be restrained from committing further acts of violence on the poor man, who was already in extremity. After he retired to bed, the surgeon procured a sufficient number of assistants, who conveyed Mr. Johnson in an easy-chair to his own house, where he expired that same morning in great agonies. The same surgeon assembled a number of armed men to seize the murderer, who at first threatened resistance, but was soon apprehended, endeavouring to make his escape, and committed to the county-prison. From thence he was conveyed to London by the goaler of Leicester, and conducted by the usher of the Black Rod and his deputy

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

B O O K

III.

1760.

into the House of Lords, where the coroner's inquest, and the affidavits touching the murder, being read, the goaler delivered up his prisoner to the care of Black Rod, and he was immediately committed to the Tower. He appeared very calm, composed, and unconcerned, from the time of his being apprehended; conversed coolly on the subject of his imprisonment; made very pertinent remarks upon the nature of the habeas corpus act of parliament, of which he hoped to avail himself; and when they withdrew from the House of Peers, desired he might not be visited by any of his relations or acquaintances. His understanding, which was naturally good, had been well cultivated; his arguments were rational, but his conduct was frantic.

§ IX. The circumstances of this assassination appeared so cruel and deliberate, that the people cried aloud for vengeance; and the government gave up the offender to the justice of his country. The Lord-Keeper Henley was appointed lord high steward for the trial of Earl Ferrers, and sat in state with all the peers and judges in Westminster-hall, which was for this purpose converted into a very august tribunal. On the sixteenth day of April the delinquent was brought from the Tower in a coach, attended by the major of the Tower, the gentleman-goaler, the warders, and a detachment of the foot-guards. He was brought into court about ten; and the lord steward with the peers taking their places, he was arraigned aloud in the midst of an infinite concourse of people, including many foreigners, who seemed wonderfully struck with the magnificence and

solemnity of the tribunal. The murder was fully proved by unquestionable evidence : but the Earl pleaded insanity of mind ; and, in order to establish this plea, called many witnesses to attest his lunacy in a variety of instances, which seemed too plainly to indicate a disordered imagination : unfounded jealousy of plots and conspiracies, unconnected ravings, fits of musing, incoherent ejaculations, sudden starts of fury, denunciations of unprovoked revenge, frantic gesticulations, and a strange caprice of temper, were proved to have distinguished his conduct and deportment. It appeared that lunacy had been a family-taint, and affected divers of his lordship's relations ; that a solicitor of reputation had renounced his business, on the full persuasion of his being disordered in his brain ; that, long before this unhappy event, his nearest relations had deliberated upon the expediency of taking out a commission of lunacy against him, and were prevented by no other reason than the apprehension of being convicted of *scandalum magnatum*, should the jury find his lordship *compos mentis* ; a circumstance which in all probability would have happened, inasmuch as the Earl's madness did not appear in his conduct. A physician of eminence, whose practice was confined to persons laboring under this infirmity, declared that the particulars of the Earl's deportment and personal behaviour seemed to indicate lunacy. Indeed, all his neighbours and acquaintances had long considered him as a madman ; and a certain noble lord declared in the House of Peers, when the bill of separation was on the carpet, that

B O O K

III.

1760.

he looked upon him in the light of a maniac; and that, if some effectual step was not taken to divest him of the power of doing mischief, he did not doubt but that one day they should have occasion to try him for murder. The lawyers who managed the prosecution in behalf of the crown endeavoured to invalidate the proofs of his lunacy, by observing, that his lordship was never so much deprived of his reason but that he could distinguish between good and evil; that the murder he had committed was the effect of revenge for a conceived injury of some standing; that the malice was deliberate, and the plan artfully conducted; that immediately after the deed was perpetrated the Earl's conversation and reasoning was cool and consistent, until he drank himself into a state of intoxication; that, in the opinion of the greatest lawyers, no criminal can avail himself of the plea of lunacy, provided the crime was committed during a lucid interval: but his lordship, far from exhibiting any marks of insanity, had, in the course of this trial, displayed uncommon understanding and sagacity in examining the witnesses, and making many shrewd and pertinent observations on the evidence which was given. These sentiments were conformable to the opinion of the peers, who unanimously declared him guilty. — After all, in examining the vicious actions of a man who has betrayed manifest and manifold symptoms of insanity, it is not easy to distinguish those which are committed during the lucid interval. The suggestions of madness are often momentary and transient: the determinations of a lunatic, though

generally rash and instantaneous, are sometimes the result of artful contrivance; but there is always an absurdity which is the criterion of the disease, either in the premises or conclusion. The Earl, it is true, had formed a deliberate plan for the perpetration of the murder; but he had taken no precautions for his own safety or escape: and this neglect will the more plainly appear to have been the criterion of insanity, if we reflect that he justified what he had done as a meritorious action; and declared he would, upon Mr. Johnson's death, surrender himself to the House of Lords. Had he been impelled to this violence by a sudden gust of passion, it could not be expected that he should have taken any measure for his own preservation; but as it was the execution of a deliberate scheme, and his lordship was by no means defective in point of ingenuity, he might easily have contrived means for concealing the murder, until he should have accomplished his escape: and, in our opinion, any other than a madman would either have taken some such measures, or formed some plan for the concealment of his own guilt. The design itself seems to have been rather an intended sacrifice to justice than a gratification of revenge. Neither do we think that the sanity of mind was ascertained by the accuracy and deliberation with which he made his remarks, and examined the evidence at his trial. The influence of his phrenzy might be past; though it was no sign of sound reason to supply the prosecutor with such an argument to his prejudice. Had his judgment been really unimpaired, he might have assumed the masque of lunacy for his own preservation. M 4

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

B O O K

III.

1769.

§ X. The trial was continued for two days; and on the third the Lord Steward, after having made a short speech touching the heinous nature of the offence, pronounced the same sentence of death upon the Earl which malefactors of the lowest class undergo; that from the Tower, in which he was imprisoned, he should, on the Monday following, be led to the common place of execution, there to be hanged by the neck, and his body be afterward dissected and anatomized. This last part of the sentence seemed to shock the criminal extremely: he changed color, his jaw quivered, and he appeared to be in great agitation; but during the remaining part of his life he behaved with surprising composure, and even unconcern. After he had received sentence, the lords his judges, by virtue of a power vested in them, respited his execution for one month, that he might have time to settle his temporal and spiritual concerns. Before sentence was passed, the Earl read a paper, in which he begged pardon of their lordships for the trouble he had given, as well as for having, against his own inclination, pleaded lunacy at the request of his friends. He thanked them for the candid trial with which he had been indulged, and entreated their lordships to recommend him to the King for mercy. He afterwards sent a letter to his Majesty, remonstrating, that he was the representative of a very ancient and honorable family, which had been allied to the crown; and requesting, that if he could not be favored with the species of death which, in cases of treason, distinguishes the nobleman from the plebeian, he might, at least, out of consideration for

his family, be allowed to suffer in the Tower, rather than at the common place of execution: but this indulgence was refused. From his return to the Tower to the day of his execution he betrayed no mark of apprehension or impatience; but regulated his affairs with precision, and conversed without concern or restraint.

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

§ XI. On the fifth day of May, his body being demanded by the sheriffs at the Tower-gate, in consequence of a writ under the great seal of England, directed to the lieutenant of the Tower, his lordship desired permission to go in his own landau, and appeared gaily dressed in a light-colored suit of clothes, embroidered with silver. He was attended in the landau by one of the sheriffs, and the chaplain of the Tower, followed by the chariots of the sheriffs, a mourning-coach and six filled with his friends, and a hearse for the conveyance of his body. He was guarded by a posse of constables, a party of horse-grenadiers, and a detachment of infantry; and in this manner the procession moved from the Tower, through an infinite concourse of people, to Tyburn, where the gallows, and a scaffold erected under it, appeared covered with black baize. The Earl behaved with great composure to Mr. Sheriff Vaillant, who attended him in the landau: he observed, that the gaiety of his apparel might seem odd on such an occasion; but that he had particular reasons for wearing that suit of clothes: he took notice of the vast multitude which crowded around him, brought thither, he supposed, by curiosity to see a nobleman hanged: he told the sheriff he had applied to the King,

B O O K
III.
1760.

by letter, that he might be permitted to die in the Tower, where the Earl of Essex, one of his ancestors, had been beheaded in the reign of Queen Elizabeth; an application which, he said, he had made with the more confidence, as he had the honor to quarter part of his majesty's arms. He expressed some displeasure at being executed as a common felon, exposed to the eyes of such a multitude. The chaplain, who had never been admitted to him before, hinting that some account of his lordship's sentiments on religion would be expected by the public, he made answer, that he did not think himself accountable to the public for his private sentiments; that he had always adored one God, the creator of the universe: and, with respect to any particular opinions of his own, he had never propagated them, or endeavoured to make profelytes, because he thought it was criminal to disturb the established religion of his country, as Lord Bolingbroke had done, by the publication of his writings. He added, that the great number of sects, and the multiplication of religious disputes, had almost banished morality. With regard to the crime for which he suffered, he declared that he had no malice against Mr. Johnson; and that the murder was owing to a perturbation of mind, occasioned by a variety of crosses and vexations. When he approached the place of execution, he expressed an earnest desire to see and take leave of a certain person who waited in a coach; a person for whom he entertained the most sincere regard and affection: but the sheriff prudently observing that such an interview might shock him, at a time when he had occasion for all

fortitude and recollection, he acquiesced in the justness of the remark, and delivered to him a pocket-book, a ring, and a purse, desiring they might be given to that person, whom he now declined seeing. On his arrival at Tyburn he came out of the landau, and ascended the scaffold with a firm step and undaunted countenance. He refused to join the chaplain in his devotions; but kneeling with him on black cushions, he repeated the Lord's Prayer, which, he said, he had always admired; and added with great energy, "O Lord, forgive me all my errors, pardon all my sins." After this exercise, he presented his watch to Mr. Sheriff Vaillant, thanked him and the other gentleman for all their civilities; and signified his desire of being buried at Breden, or Stanton, in Leicestershire. Finally, he gratified the executioner with a purse of money: then, the halter being adjusted to his neck, he stepped upon a little stage, erected upon springs, on the middle of the scaffold, and the cap being pulled over his eyes, the sheriff made a signal, at which the stage fell from under his feet, and he was left suspended. His body, having hung an hour and five minutes, was cut down, placed in the hearse, and conveyed to the public theatre for dissection, where being opened, and lying for some days as the subject of a public lecture, at length it was carried off, and privately interred. Without all doubt, this unhappy nobleman's disposition was so dangerously mischievous, that it became necessary for the good of society, either to confine him for life, as an incorrigible lunatic, or give him up at once as a sacrifice to justice. Perhaps, it might be no

B O O K

III.

1760.

absurd nor unreasonable regulation in the legislature, to divest all lunatics of the privilege of insanity, and, in cases of enormity, subject them to the common penalties of the law; for though, in the eye of casuistry, consciousness must enter into the constitution of guilt, the consequences of murder committed by a maniac may be as pernicious to society as those of the most criminal and deliberate assassination: and the punishment of death can be hardly deemed unjust or rigorous, when inflicted upon a mischievous being, divested of all the perceptions of reason and humanity. At any rate, as the nobility of England are raised by many illustrious distinctions above the level of plebeians, and as they are eminently distinguished from them in suffering punishment for high treason, which the law considers as the most atrocious crime that can be committed, it might not be unworthy of the notice of the legislature whether some such pre-eminence ought not to be extended to noblemen convicted of other crimes; in order to alleviate as much as possible the disgrace of noble families, which have deserved well of their country; to avoid any circumstances that may tend to diminish the lustre of the English nobility in the eyes of foreign nations; or to bring it into contempt with the common people of our own, already too licentious, and prone to abolish those distinctions which serve as the basis of decorum, order, and subordination.

§ XII. Homicide is the reproach of England: one would imagine there is something in the climate of this country, that not only disposes the natives to this inhuman outrage, but even infects foreigners

who reside among them. Certain it is, high passions will break out into the most enormous violences in that country where they are least controlled by the restraint of regulation and discipline; and it is equally certain, that in no civilized country under the sun there is such a relaxation of discipline, either religious or civil, as in England. The month of August produced a remarkable instance of desperate revenge, perpetrated by one Stirn, a native of Hesse-Cassel, inflamed and exasperated by a false punctilio of honor. This unhappy young man was descended of a good family, and possessed many accomplishments both of mind and person: but his character was distinguished by such a jealous sensibility, as rendered him unhappy in himself, and disagreeable to his acquaintance. After having for some years performed the office of usher in a boarding-school, he was admitted to the house of one Mr. Matthews, a surgeon, in order to teach him the classics, and instruct his children in music, which he perfectly understood. He had not long resided in his family, when the surgeon took umbrage at some part of his conduct, taxed him roughly with fraud and ingratitude, and insisted upon his removing to another lodging. Whether he rejected this intimation, or found difficulty in procuring another apartment, the surgeon resolved to expel him by violence, called in the assistance of a peace-officer, and turned him out into the street in the night, after having loaded him with the most provoking reproaches. These injuries and disgraces operating upon a mind jealous by nature, and galled by adversity, produced a kind

C H A P.
XIII.
1760.

BOOK
III.
1760.

of phrenzy of resentment, and he took the desperate resolution of sacrificing Mr. Matthews to his revenge. Next day, having provided a case of pistols, and charged them for the occasion, he re-enforced his rage by drinking an unusual quantity of wine, and repaired in the evening to a public-house which Mr. Matthews frequented in the neighbourhood of Hatton-Garden. There he accordingly found the unhappy victim sitting with some of his friends; and the surgeon, instead of palliating his former conduct, began to insult him afresh with the most opprobrious invectives. Stirn, exasperated by this additional indignity, pulled his pistols from his bosom, shot the surgeon, who immediately expired, and discharged the other at his own breast, though his confusion was such that it did not take effect. He was apprehended on the spot, and conveyed to prison, where, for some days, he refused all kind of sustenance, but afterwards became more composed. At his trial he pleaded insanity of mind; but being found guilty, he resolved to anticipate the execution of the sentence. That same evening he drank poison; and notwithstanding all the remedies that could be administered, died in strong convulsions. His body was publicly dissected, according to the sentence of the law, and afterwards interred with those marks of indignity which are reserved for the perpetrators of suicide.

§ XIII. We shall close the domestic occurrences of this year with an account of two incidents, which, though of a very different nature in respect of each other, nevertheless concurred in demonstrating that the internal wealth and vigor of the

nation were neither drained nor diminished by the enormous expence and inconveniences of the war. The committee appointed to manage the undertaking for a new bridge over the river Thames at Black-friars having received and examined a variety of plans presented by different artists, at length gave the preference to the design of one Mr. Mylne, a young architect, a native of North-Britain, just returned from the prosecution of his studies at Rome, where he had gained the prize in the capital, which the academy of that city bestows on him who produces the most beautiful and useful plan on a given subject of architecture. This young man being in London, on his return to his own country, was advised to declare himself a candidate for the superintendency of the new bridge; and the plan which he presented was approved and adopted. The place being already ascertained, the lord-mayor of London attended by the committee, and a great concourse of people, repaired to Black-friars, and laid the first stone of the bridge, placing upon it a plate, with an inscription, which does more honor to the public spirit of the undertakers than to the classical taste of the author¹. The other instance that denoted the wealth and spirit of the nation, was the indifference and unconcern

¹ Ultimo die Octobris, anno ab incarnatione
MDCCLX,

Auspicatissimo principe Georgio Tertio

Regnum jam inuente,

Pontis hujus, in reipublicæ commodum

BOOK with which they bore the loss of a vast magazine of
III. naval stores belonging to the dock-yard at Portf-
1760. mouth, which, in the month of July, was set on
 fire by lightning, and consisting of combustibles,
 burned with such fury, notwithstanding all the en-
 deavours of the workmen in the yard, the sailors in
 the harbour, and the troops in the town, that before
 a stop was put to the conflagration, it had consumed
 a variety of stores, to an immense value. The damage,
 however, was so immediately repaired, that it had

Urbisque majestatem
 (Latè tum flagrante bello)
 à S. P. Q. L. suscepti,
 Primum lapidem posuit
 THOMAS CHITTY, miles,
 Prætor,
 ROBERTO MYLNE, architecto.
 Utque apud posteros extet monumentum
 Voluntatis suæ erga virum,
 Qui vigore ingenii, animi constantiâ,
 Probitatis & virtutis suæ felici quâdam contagione,
 (Favente Deo,
 Faustisq; Georgii Secundi auspiciis!)
 Imperium Britannicum
 In Asia, Africa, et America
 Restituit, auxit, et stabilivit,
 Nec non patriæ antiquum honorem et auctoritatem
 Inter Europæ gentes instauravit,
 Cives Londinenses uno consensu
 Huic ponti inscribi voluerunt nomen
 GULIELMI PITT.

no sort of effect in disconcerting any plan, or even in retarding any naval preparation.

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

§ XIV. How important these preparations must have been may be judged from the prodigious increase of the navy, which, at this juncture, amounted to one hundred and twenty ships of the line, besides frigates, fire-ships, sloops, bombs, and tenders. Of these capital ships, seventeen were stationed in the East-Indies, twenty for the defence of the West-India islands, twelve in North-America, ten in the Mediterranean, and sixty-one, either on the coast of France, in the harbours of England, or cruising in the English seas for the protection of the British commerce. Notwithstanding these numerous and powerful armaments, the enemy, who had not a ship of the line at sea, were so alert with their small privateers and armed vessels, that, in the beginning of this year, from the first of March to the tenth of June, they had made prize of two hundred vessels belonging to Great-Britain and Ireland. The whole number of British ships taken by them, from the first day of June, in the year one thousand seven hundred and fifty-six, to the first of June in the present year, amounted to two thousand five hundred and thirty-nine; of these seventy-eight were privateers, three hundred and twenty-one were re-taken, and about the same number ransomed. In the same space of time, the British cruisers had made captures of nine hundred and forty-four vessels, including two hundred and forty-two privateers, many fishing-boats and small coasters, the value of which hardly defrayed the expense of condemnation. That such a small

B O O K

III.

1769.

proportion of ships should be taken from the enemy is not at all surprising, when we consider the terrible shocks their commerce had previously received, and the great number of their mariners imprisoned in England: but the prodigious number of British vessels taken by their petty coasting privateers, in the face of such mighty armaments, numerous cruisers, and convoys, seems to argue, that either the English ships of war were inactive or improperly disposed, or that the merchants hazarded their ships without convoy. Certain it is, in the course of this year we find fewer prizes taken from the enemy, and fewer exploits achieved at sea, than we had occasion to record in the annals of the past. Not that the present year is altogether barren of events which redound to the honor of our marine-commanders. We have, in recounting the transactions of the preceding year, mentioned a small armament equipped at Dunkirk, under the command of M. de Thurot, who, in spite of all the vigilance of the British commander stationed in the Downs, found means to escape from the harbour in the month of October last, and arrived at Gottenburgh, in Sweden, from whence he proceeded to Bergen, in Norway. His instructions were to make occasional descents upon the coast of Ireland, and, by dividing the troops, and distracting the attention of the government in that kingdom, to facilitate the enterprise of M. de Conflans, the fate of which we have already narrated. The original armament of Thurot consisted of five ships, one of which, called the *Mareschal de Belleisle*, was mounted with forty-four guns; the *Begon*, the *Blonde*, the *Terpsichore*,

had thirty guns each, and the *Marante* carried twenty-four. The number of soldiers put on board this little fleet did not exceed one thousand two hundred and seventy, exclusive of mariners, to the number of seven hundred; but two hundred of the troops were sent sick on shore, before the armament sailed from Dunkirk; and in their voyage between Gottenburgh and Bergen they lost company of the *Begon*, during a violent storm. The severity of the weather detained them nineteen days at Bergen, at the expiration of which they set sail for the western islands of Scotland, and discovered the northern part of Ireland in the latter end of January. The intention of Thurot was to make a descent about Derry; but before this design could be executed, the weather growing tempestuous, and the wind blowing off shore, they were driven out to sea, and in the night lost sight of the *Marante*, which never joined them in the sequel. After having been tempest-beaten for some time, and exposed to a very scanty allowance of provision, the officers requested of Thurot that he would return to France, lest they should all perish by famine; but he lent a deaf ear to this proposal, and frankly told them he could not return to France without having struck some stroke for the service of his country. Nevertheless, in hopes of meeting with some refreshment, he steered to the island of *Isla*, where the troops were landed, and here they found black cattle, and a small supply of oat-meal, for which they paid a reasonable price; and it must be owned, Thurot himself behaved with great moderation and generosity.

BOOK

III.

1760.

§ XV. While this spirited adventurer struggled with these wants and difficulties, his arrival in those seas filled the whole kingdom with alarm. Bodies of regular troops and militia were posted along the coasts of Ireland and Scotland; and besides the squadron of Commodore Boys, who sailed to the northward on purpose to pursue the enemy, other ships of war were ordered to scour the British channel, and cruise between Scotland and Ireland. The weather no sooner permitted Thurot to pursue his destination, that he sailed from Isla to the bay of Carrickfergus, in Ireland, and made all the necessary preparations for a descent; which was accordingly effected with six hundred men, on the twenty-first day of February. Lieutenant-Colonel Jennings, who commanded four companies of raw, undisciplined men at Carrickfergus, having received information that three ships had anchored about two miles and a half from the castle, which was ruinous and defenceless, immediately detached a party to make observations, and ordered the French prisoners there confined to be removed to Belfast. Mean while, the enemy landing without opposition, advanced towards the town, which they found as well guarded as the nature of the place, which was entirely open, and the circumstances of the English commander, would allow. A regular attack was carried on, and a spirited defence made², until the ammunition of the English failed:

² One circumstance that attended this dispute deserves to be transmitted to posterity, as an instance of that courage, mingled with humanity, which constitutes true heroism. While the French and English were hotly engaged in one of the

then Colonel Jennings retired in order to the castle, which, however, was in all respects untenable; for, besides a breach in the wall near fifty feet wide, they found themselves destitute of provision and ammunition. Nevertheless, they repulsed the assailants in their first attack even after the gate was burst open, and supplied the want of shot with stones and rubbish. At length the Colonel and his troops were obliged to surrender, on condition that they should not be sent prisoners to France, but be ransomed, by sending thither an equal number of French prisoners from Great-Britain or Ireland: that the castle should not be demolished, nor the town of Carrickfergus plundered or burned, on condition that the mayor and corporation should furnish the French troops with necessary provisions. The enemy, after this exploit, did not presume to advance farther into the country; a step which indeed they could not have taken with any regard to their own safety; for by this time a considerable body of regular troops was assembled; and the people of the country manifested a laudable spirit of loyalty and resolution, crowding in great numbers to Belfast, to offer their service against the invaders. These circumstances, to which the enemy were no strangers, and the defeat of Conflans, which they had also learned, obliged them to retreat. A little child ran playfully between them, having no idea of the danger to which it was exposed: a common soldier of the enemy, perceiving the life of this poor innocent at stake, grounded his piece, advanced deliberately between the lines of fire, took up the child in his arms, conveyed it to a place of safety; then returning to his place, resumed his musket, and renewed his hostility.

CHAP.
XIII.
1769.

BOOK III. 1760. quit their conquest, and re-embark with some precipitation, after having laid Carrickfergus under moderate contribution.

§ XVI. The fate they escaped on shore they soon met with at sea. Captain John Elliot, who commanded three frigates at Kinsale, and had, in the course of this war, more than once already distinguished himself, even in his early youth, by extraordinary acts of valor, was informed by a dispatch from the Duke of Bedford, lord-lieutenant of Ireland, that three of the enemy's ships lay at anchor in the bay of Carrickfergus, and thither he immediately shaped his course in the ship *Æolus*, accompanied by the *Pallas* and *Brilliant*, under the command of the Captains Clements and Logie. On the twenty-eighth day of February they descried the enemy, and gave chase, in sight of the isle of Man; and about nine in the morning, Captain Elliot, in his own ship, engaged the *Belleisle*, commanded by Thurot, although considerably his superior in strength of men, number of guns, and weight of metal. In a few minutes his consorts were also engaged with the other two ships of the enemy. After a warm action, maintained with great spirit on all sides for an hour and a half, Captain Elliot's lieutenant boarded the *Belleisle*, and, striking her colors with his own hand, the commander submitted: his example was immediately followed by the other French captains, and the English commodore, taking possession of his prizes, conveyed them into the bay of Ramfay, in the isle of Man, that their damage might be repaired. Though the *Belleisle* was very leaky, and had lost her boltspit, mizen-mast,

and main-yard, in all probability the victory would not have been so easily obtained, had not the gallant Thurot fallen during the action. The victor had not even the consolation to perform the last offices to his brave enemy; for his body was thrown into the sea by his own people in the hurry of the engagement. The loss on the side of the English did not exceed forty men killed and wounded, whereas above three hundred of the enemy were slain or disabled. The service performed on this occasion was deemed so essential to the peace and commerce of Ireland, that the thanks of the House of Commons in that kingdom were voted to the conquerors of Thurot, as well as to Lieutenant-Colonel Jennings, for his spirited behaviour at Carrickfergus; and the freedom of the city of Cork was presented in silver boxes to the Captains Elliot, Clements, and Logie. The name of Thurot was become terrible to all the trading sea-ports of Great-Britain and Ireland; and therefore the defeat and capture of his squadron were celebrated with as hearty rejoicings as the most important victory could have produced.

§ XVII. In the beginning of April another engagement between four frigates, still more equally matched, had a different issue, though not less honorable for the British commanders. Captain Skinner, of the Biddeford, and Captain Kennedy, of the Flamborough, both frigates, sailed on a cruise from Lisbon; and on the fourth day of April fell in with two large French frigates, convoy to a fleet of merchant-ships, which the English captains immediately resolved to engage. The enemy did not decline the

BOOK

III.

1760.

battle, which began about half an hour after six in the evening, and raged with great fury till eleven. By this time the Flamborough had lost sight of the Biddeford, and the frigate with which Captain Kennedy was engaged bore away with all the sail she could carry. He pursued her till noon the next day, when she had left him so far a - stern, that he lost sight of her, and returned to Lisbon, with the loss of fifteen men killed and wounded, including the lieutenant of marines, and considerable damage both in her hull and rigging. In three days he was joined by the Biddeford, which had also compelled her antagonist to give way, and pursued her till she was out of sight. In about an hour after the action began, Captain Skinner was killed by a cannon - ball, and the command devolved to Lieutenant Knollis, son to the Earl of Banbury³ who maintained the battle with great spirit, even after he was wounded, until he received a second shot in his body, which proved mortal. Then the master assuming the direction, continued the engagement with equal resolution, until the enemy made his escape, which he the more easily accomplished, as the Biddeford was disabled in her masts and rigging.

§ XVIII. The bravery of five Irishmen and a boy, belonging to the crew of a ship from Waterford, deserves commemoration. The vessel, in her

³ Five sons of this nobleman were remarkably distinguished in this war. The fourth and fifth were dangerously wounded at the battle of Minden: the second was hurt in the reduction of Guadaloupe: Lord Wallingford, the eldest, received a shot at Carrickfergus; and the third was slain in this engagement.

return from Bilboa , laden with brandy and iron , being taken by a French privateer off Ushant, about the middle of April, the captors removed the master, and all the hands but these five men and the boy, who were left to assist nine Frenchmen in navigating the vessel to France. These stout Hibernians immediately formed a plan of insurrection , and executed it with success. Four of the French mariners being below deck, three aloft among the rigging, one at the helm, and another walking the deck, Brian, who headed the enterprise, tripped up the heels of the French steersman, seized his pistol, and discharged it at him who walked the deck, but missing the mark, he knocked him down with the butt-end of the piece. At the same time hollowing to his confederates below, they assailed the enemy with their own broad swords, and soon compelling them to submit, came upon deck, and shut the hatches. Brian being now in possession of the quarter-deck, those who were aloft called for quarter, and surrendered without opposition. The Irish having thus obtained a complete victory, almost without bloodshed, and secured the prisoners, another difficulty occurred: neither Brian nor any of his associates could read or write, or knew the least principle of navigation; but supposing his course to be north, he steered at venture, and the first land he made was the neighbourhood of Youghall, where he happily arrived with his prisoners.

§ XIX. The only considerable damage sustained by the navy of Great-Britain, since the commencement of this year, was the loss of the Ramillies,

BOOK a magnificent ship of the second rate, belonging to
III. the squadron which Admiral Boscawen commanded
1760. on the coast of France, in order to watch the motions and distress the commerce of that restless, enterprising enemy. In the beginning of February a series of stormy weather obliged the Admiral to return from the bay of Quiberon to Plymouth, where he arrived with much difficulty; but the *Ramillies* overshot the entrance to the Sound, and being embayed near a point called the Bolt-head, about four leagues higher up the channel, was dashed in pieces among the rocks, after all her anchors and cables had given way. All her officers and men, amounting to seven hundred, perished on this occasion, except one midshipman and twenty-five mariners, who had the good fortune to save themselves by leaping on the rocks as the hull was thrown forwards, and raised up by the succeeding billows. Such were the most material transactions of the year relating to the British empire in the seas of Europe.

§ XX. We shall now transport the reader to the continent of North-America, which, as the theatre of war, still maintained its former importance. The French emissaries from the province of Louisiana had exercised their arts of insinuation with such success among the Cherokees, a numerous and powerful nation of Indians, settled on the confines of Virginia and Carolina, that they had infringed the peace with the English towards the latter end of the last year, and begun hostilities, by plundering, massacring, and scalping several British subjects of the more southern provinces. Mr. Lyttelton,

governor of South-Carolina, having received information of these outrages, obtained the necessary aids from the assembly of his province, for maintaining a considerable body of forces, which was raised with great expedition. He marched in the beginning of October, at the head of eight hundred provincials, re-enforced with three hundred regular troops, and penetrated into the heart of the country possessed by the Cherokees, who were so much intimidated by his vigor and dispatch, that they sent a deputation of their chiefs to sue for peace, which was re-established by a new treaty, dictated by the English governor. They obliged themselves to renounce the French interest; to deliver up all the spies and emissaries of that nation then resident among them; to surrender to justice those of their own people who had been concerned in murdering and scalping the British subjects; and for the performance of these articles two-and-twenty of their head-men were put as hostages into the hands of the governor. So little regard, however, was paid by these savages to this solemn accommodation, that Mr. Lyttelton had been returned but a few days from their country, when they attempted to surprise the English fort Prince George, near the frontiers of Carolina, by going thither in a body, on pretence of delivering up some murderers; but the commanding officer perceiving some suspicious circumstances in their behaviour, acted with such vigilance and circumspection as entirely frustrated their design*. Thus disappointed, they

C H A P.
XIII.
1760.

* This attempt was conducted in the following manner, having doubtless been concerted with the two-and-twenty hostages who resided in the fort. On the sixteenth day of

BOOK
III.
1760.

wreaked their vengeance upon the English subjects trading in their country, all of whom they butchered

February, two Indian women appearing at Keowee, on the other side of the river, Mr. Dogharty, one of the officers of the fort, went out to ask them what news. While he was engaged in conversation with these females, the great Indian warrior Ocunnaftota joining them, desired he would call the commanding officer, to whom he said, he had something to propose. Accordingly, Lieutenant Cotymore appearing, accompanied by Ensign Bell, Dogharty, and Foster the interpreter, Ocunnaftota told him he had something of consequence to impart to the governor, whom he purposed to visit, and desired he might be attended by a white man, as a safeguard. The lieutenant assuring him he should have a safeguard, the Indian declared he would then go and catch a horse for him; so saying, he swung a bridle thrice over his head, as a signal, and immediately twenty-five or thirty musquets, from different ambuscades, were discharged at the English officers. Mr. Cotymore received a shot in his left breast, and in a few days expired; Mr. Bell was wounded in the calf of the leg, and the interpreter in the buttock. Ensign Milne, who remained in the fort, was no sooner informed of this treachery, than he ordered the soldiers to shackle the hostages; in the execution of which order one man was killed upon the spot, and another wounded in the forehead with a tomahawk: circumstances which, added to the murder of the lieutenant, incensed the garrison to such a degree, that it was judged absolutely necessary to put the hostages to death without further hesitation. In the evening a party of Indians approaching the fort, and firing two signal pieces, cried aloud in the Cherokee-language, "Fight manfully, and you shall be assisted." Then they began an attack, and continued firing all night upon the fort, without doing the least execution. That a design was concerted between them and the hostages appeared plainly from the nature of this assault; and this supposition was converted into a certainty next day, when some of the garrison searching the apartment in which the hostages lay, found a bottle of poison, probably designed to be emptied into the well, and several tomahawks buried in the

without mercy. Not contented with this barbarous sacrifice, they made incursions to the British settlements at the Long Lanes, and the forks of the Broad River, and massacred about forty defenceless colonists, who reposed themselves in full security on the peace so lately ratified. As views of interest could not have induced them to act in this manner, and their revenge had not been inflamed by any fresh provocation, these violences must be imputed to the instigation of French incendiaries; and too plainly evinced the necessity of crowning our American conquests with the reduction of Louisiana, from whence these emissaries were undoubtedly dispatched.

CHAP.
XIII.
1760.

§ XXI. The cruelty and mischief, with which the Cherokees prosecuted their renewed hostilities, alarmed all the southern colonies of the English; and application was made for assistance to Mr. Amherst, the commander in chief of the King's forces in America. He forthwith detached twelve hundred chosen men to South-Carolina, earth; which weapons had been privately conveyed to them by their friends, who were permitted to visit them without interruption. On the third day of March, the fort at Ninety-six was attacked by two hundred Cherokee-Indians with musquetry, which had little or no effect, so that they were forced to retire with some loss, and revenged themselves on the open country, burning and ravaging all the houses and plantations belonging to English settlers in this part of the country, and all along the frontiers of Virginia. Not contented with pillaging and destroying the habitations, they wantoned in the most horrible barbarities; and their motions were so secret and sudden, that it was impossible for the inhabitants to know where the storm would burst, or take proper precautions for their own defence, so that a great number of the back-settlements were totally abandoned.

B O O K
III.
1760.

under the command of Colonel Montgomery, brother to the Earl of Eglinton, an officer of approved conduct, and distinguished gallantry. Immediately after his arrival at Charles-town, he advanced to Ninety-six, and proceeded to Twelve-mile River, which he passed in the beginning of June, without opposition. He continued his route by forced marches, until he arrived in the neighbourhood of the Indian town called Little Keowee, where he encamped in an advantageous situation. Having reason to believe the enemy were not yet apprized of his coming, he resolved to rush upon them in the night by surprise. With this view, leaving his tents standing, with a sufficient guard for the camp and waggons, he marched through the woods towards the Cherokee-town of Estatoe, at the distance of five-and-twenty miles; and in his route detached a company of light infantry to destroy the village of Little Keowee, where they were received with a smart fire, but they rushed in with their bayonets, and all the men were put to the sword. The main body proceeded straight to Estatoe, which they reached in the morning, but it had been abandoned about half an hour before their arrival. Some few of the Indians, who had not time to escape, were slain; and the town consisting of two hundred houses, well stored with provision, ammunition, and all the necessaries of life, was first plundered, and then reduced to ashes; some of the wretched inhabitants who concealed themselves perishing in the flames. It was necessary to strike a terror into those savages by some examples of severity; and the

soldiers became deaf to all the suggestions of mercy, when they found in one of the Indian towns the body of an Englishman, whom they had put to the torture that very morning. Colonel Montgomery followed his blow with surprising rapidity. In the space of a few hours he destroyed Sugar-town, which was as large as Estatoe, and every village and house in the Lower Nation. The Indian villages in this part of the world were agreeably situated, generally consisting of about one hundred houses, neatly and commodiously built, and well supplied with provision. They had in particular large magazines of corn, which were consumed in the flames. All the men that were taken suffered immediate death; but the greater part of the nation had escaped with the utmost precipitation. In many houses the beds were yet warm, and the tables spread with victuals. Many loaded guns went off while the houses were burning. The savages had not time to save their most valuable effects. The soldiers found some money, three or four watches, a good quantity of wampum, clothes, and peltry. Colonel Montgomery having thus taken vengeance on the perfidious Cherokees, at the expense of five or six men killed or wounded, returned to Fort Prince George, with about forty Indian women and children whom he had made prisoners. Two of their warriors were set at liberty, and desired to inform their nation, that, though they were now in the power of the English, they might still, on their submission, enjoy the blessing of peace. As the chief, called Attakullakulla, alias the Little Carpenter, who had signed the last treaty, disapproved of the proceedings of his countrymen, and had done many

B O O K
III.
1760.

good offices to the English since the renovation of the war, he was now given to understand that he might come down with some other chiefs to treat of an accommodation, which would be granted to the Cherokees on his account; but that the negotiation must be begun in a few days, otherwise all towns in the Upper Nation would be ravaged, and reduced to ashes.

§ XXII. These intimations having produced little or no effect, Colonel Montgomery resolved to make a second irruption into the middle settlements of the Cherokees, and began his march on the twenty-fourth day of June. On the twenty-seventh Captain Morison, of the advanced party, was killed by a shot from a thicket, and the firing became so troublesome that his men gave way. The grenadiers and light-infantry being detached to sustain them, continued to advance, notwithstanding the fire from the woods, until, from a rising ground, they discovered a body of the enemy. These they immediately attacked, and obliged to retire into a swamp, which, when the rest of the troops came up, they were, after a short resistance, compelled to abandon: but as the country was difficult, and the path extremely narrow, the forces suffered on their march from the fire of scattered parties, who concealed themselves behind trees and bushes. At length they arrived at the town of Etchowee, which the inhabitants had forsaken after having removed every thing of value. Here, while the army encamped on a small plain, surrounded by hills, it was incommoded by volleys from the enemy, which

which wounded some men and killed several horses. They were even so daring as to attack the piquet guard, which repulsed them with difficulty; but, generally speaking, their parties declined an open engagement. Colonel Montgomery, sensible that, as many horses were killed or disabled, he could not proceed farther without leaving his provisions behind, or abandoning the wounded men to the brutal revenge of a savage enemy, resolved to return, and began his retreat in the night, that he might be the less disturbed by the Indians. Accordingly, he pursued his route for two days without interruption; but afterwards sustained some straggling fires from the woods, though the parties of the enemy were put to flight as often as they appeared. In the beginning of July he arrived at Fort Prince George; this expedition having cost him about seventy men killed and wounded, including five officers.

§ XXIII. In revenge for these calamities, the Cherokees assembled to a considerable number, and formed the blockade of Fort Loudoun, a small fortification near the confines of Virginia, defended by an inconsiderable garrison, ill supplied with provision and necessaries. After having sustained a long siege, and being reduced to the utmost distress, Captain Demere, the commander, held a council of war with the other officers, to deliberate upon their present situation; when it appeared that their provisions were entirely exhausted; that they had subsisted a considerable time, without bread, upon horse-flesh, and such supplies of pork and beans as the Indian women could introduce by stealth; that the

B O O K

III.

1760.

men were so weakened with famine and fatigue, that in a little time they would not be able to do duty; that, for two nights past, considerable parties had deserted, and some thrown themselves upon the mercy of the enemy; that the garrison in general threatened to abandon their officers, and betake themselves to the woods; and that there was no prospect of relief, their communication having been long cut off from all the British settlements: for these reasons they were unanimously of opinion, that it was impracticable to prolong their defence; that they should accept of an honorable capitulation; and Captain Stuart should be sent to treat with the warriors, and the head-men of the Cherokees, about the conditions of their surrender. This officer, being accordingly dispatched with full powers, obtained a capitulation of the Indians, by which the garrison was permitted to retire. The Indians desired, that when they arrived at Keowee the Cherokee prisoners confined at that place should be released, all hostilities cease, a lasting accommodation be re-established, and a regulated trade revived. In consequence of this treaty the garrison evacuated the fort, and had marched about fifteen miles on their return to Carolina, when they were surrounded and surprised by a large body of Indians, who massacred all the officers, except Captain Stuart, and slew five-and-twenty of the soldiers: the rest were made prisoners, and distributed among the different towns and villages of the nation. Captain Stuart owed his life to the generous intercession of the Little Carpenter, who ransomed him at the price of all he could command, and conducted him safe to Holston-River, where he

found Major Lewis advanced so far with a body of Virginians. The savages, encouraged by their success at Fort-Loudoun, undertook the siege of Ninety-six, and other small fortifications; but retired precipitately on the approach of a body of provincials.

CHAP.

XIII.

1760.

§ XXIV. In the mean time, the British interest and empire were firmly established on the banks of the Ohio, by the prudence and conduct of Major-General Stanwix, who had passed the winter at Pittsburgh, formerly Du Quesne, and employed that time in the most effectual manner for the service of his country. He repaired the old works, established posts of communication from the Ohio to the Monongahela, mounted the bastions that cover the isthmus with artillery, erected casemates, store-houses, and barracks for a numerous garrison, and cultivated with equal diligence and success the friendship and alliance of the Indians. The happy consequences of these measures were soon apparent in the production of a considerable trade between the natives and the merchants of Pittsburgh, and in the perfect security of about four thousand settlers, who now returned to the quiet possession of the lands from whence they had been driven by the enemy on the frontiers of Pennsylvania, Maryland, and Virginia.

§ XXV. The incidents of the war were much more important and decisive in the more northern parts of this great continent. The reader will remember that Brigadier-General Murray was left to command the garrison of Quebec, amounting to about six thousand men; that a strong squadron of ships was stationed at

B O O K Halifax, in Nova - Scotia under the direction of Lord
III. Colvil, an able and experienced officer, who had
1760. instructions to revisit Quebeck in the beginning of
 summer, as soon as the river St. Laurence should be
 navigable; and that General Amherst, the comman-
 der in chief of the forces in America, wintered in
 New - York, that he might be at hand to assemble his
 troops in the spring, and recommence his operations
 for the entire reduction of Canada. General Murray
 neglected no step that could be taken by the most
 vigilant officer for maintaining the important con-
 quest of Quebeck, and subduing all the Lower Ca-
 nada, the inhabitants of which actually submitted, and
 took the oath of allegiance to the King of Great - Bri-
 tain. The garrison, however, within the walls

The garrison of Quebeck, during the winter, repaired above
 five hundred houses, which had been damaged by the English
 cannon, built eight redoubts of wood, raised, foot - banks along
 the ramparts, opened embrasures, mounted artillery, blocked up
 all the avenues of the suburbs with a stockade, removed eleven
 months provisions into the highest part of the city, and formed a
 magazine of four thousand fascines. Two hundred men were
 posted at St. Foix, and twice the number at Lorette. Several
 hundred men marched to St. Augustin, brought off the enemy's
 advanced guard, with a great number of cattle, and disarmed
 the inhabitants. By these precautions the motions of the French
 were observed, the avenues of Quebeck were covered, and their
 dominion secured over eleven parishes, which furnished them
 with some fresh provision and other necessaries for subsistence.
 Sixteen thousand cords of wood being wanted for the hospitals,
 guards, and quarters, and the method of transporting it from the
 isle of Orleans being found slow and difficult, on account of the
 floating ice in the river, a sufficient number of hand - sledges were
 made, and two hundred wood-fellers set at work in the forest of
 St. Foix, where plenty of fuel was obtained, and brought into the
 several regiments by the men that were not upon duty. A de-

of Quebeck, suffered greatly from the excessive cold in the winter, and the want of vegetables and fresh

CHAP.

XIII.

1760.

tachment of two hundred men, being sent to the other side of the river, disarmed the inhabitants, and compelled them to take the oath of allegiance: by this step the English became masters of the southern side of the St. Laurence, and were supplied with good quantities of fresh provision. The advanced posts of the enemy were established at Point au Tremble, St. Augustin, and Le Calvaire; the main body of their army quartered between Trois Rivières, and Jaques-Quartier. Their General having formed the design of attacking Quebeck in the winter, began to provide snow-shoes or rackets, scaling-ladders and fascines, and make all the necessary preparations for that enterprize. He took possession of Point Levi, where he formed a magazine of provisions, great part of which, however, fell into the hands of the English; for, as soon as the river was froze over, Brigadier Murray dispatched thither two hundred men, at whose approach the enemy abandoned their magazine, and retreated with great precipitation. Here the detachment took post in a church, until they could build two wooden redoubts, and mount them with artillery. In the mean time, the enemy returning with a greater force to recover the post, some battalions, with the light infantry, marched over the ice, in order to cut off their communication; but they fled with great confusion, and afterwards took post at St. Michael, at a considerable distance farther down the river. They now resolved to postpone the siege of Quebeck, that they might carry it on in a more regular manner. They began to rig their ships, repair their small craft, build galleys, cast bombs and bullets, and prepare fascines, and gabions; while Brigadier Murray employed his men in making preparations for a vigorous defence. He sent out a detachment, who surprised the enemy's posts at St. Augustin, Maison Brulée, and le Calvaire, where they took ninety prisoners. He afterwards ordered the light infantry to possess and fortify Cape Rouge, to prevent the enemy's landing at that place, as well as to be nearer at hand to observe their motions; but when the frost broke up, so that their ships could fall down

BOOK
III.
1760.

Halifax, in Nova - Scotia under the direction of Lord Colvil, an able and experienced officer, who had instructions to revisit Quebeck in the beginning of summer, as soon as the river St. Laurence should be navigable; and that General Amherst, the commander in chief of the forces in America, wintered in New - York, that he might be at hand to assemble his troops in the spring, and recommence his operations for the entire reduction of Canada. General Murray neglected no step that could be taken by the most vigilant officer for maintaining the important conquest of Quebeck, and subduing all the Lower Canada, the inhabitants of which actually submitted, and took the oath of allegiance to the King of Great - Britain. The garrison, however, within the walls

The garrison of Quebeck, during the winter, repaired above five hundred houses, which had been damaged by the English cannon, built eight redoubts of wood, raised, foot - banks along the ramparts, opened embrasures, mounted artillery, blocked up all the avenues of the suburbs with a stockade, removed eleven months provisions into the highest part of the city, and formed a magazine of four thousand fascines. Two hundred men were posted at St. Foix, and twice the number at Lorette. Several hundred men marched to St. Augustin, brought off the enemy's advanced guard, with a great number of cattle, and disarmed the inhabitants. By these precautions the motions of the French were observed, the avenues of Quebeck were covered, and their dominion secured over eleven parishes, which furnished them with some fresh provision and other necessaries for subsistence. Sixteen thousand cords of wood being wanted for the hospitals, guards, and quarters, and the method of transporting it from the isle of Orleans being found slow and difficult, on account of the floating ice in the river, a sufficient number of hand - sledges were made, and two hundred wood - fellers set at work in the forest of St. Foix, where plenty of fuel was obtained, and brought into the several regiments by the men that were not upon duty. A de-

of Quebeck, suffered greatly from the excessive cold in the winter, and the want of vegetables and fresh

CHAP.

XIII.

1760.

achment of two hundred men, being sent to the other side of the river, disarmed the inhabitants, and compelled them to take the oath of allegiance: by this step the English became masters of the southern side of the St. Laurence, and were supplied with good quantities of fresh provision. The advanced posts of the enemy were established at Point au Tremble, St. Augustin, and Le Calvaire; the main body of their army quartered between Trois Rivières, and Jaques-Quartier. Their General having formed the design of attacking Quebeck in the winter, began to provide snow-shoes or rackets, scaling-ladders and fascines, and make all the necessary preparations for that enterprize. He took possession of Point Levi, where he formed a magazine of provisions, great part of which, however, fell into the hands of the English; for, as soon as the river was froze over, Brigadier Murray dispatched thither two hundred men, at whose approach the enemy abandoned their magazine, and retreated with great precipitation. Here the detachment took post in a church, until they could build two wooden redoubts, and mount them with artillery. In the mean time, the enemy returning with a greater force to recover the post, some battalions, with the light infantry, marched over the ice, in order to cut off their communication; but they fled with great confusion, and afterwards took post at St. Michael, at a considerable distance farther down the river. They now resolved to postpone the siege of Quebeck, that they might carry it on in a more regular manner. They began to rig their ships, repair their small craft, build galleys, cast bombs and bullets, and prepare fascines, and gabions; while Brigadier Murray employed his men in making preparations for a vigorous defence. He sent out a detachment, who surprised the enemy's posts at St. Augustin, Maison Brulée, and le Calvaire, where they took ninety prisoners. He afterwards ordered the light infantry to possess and fortify Cape Rouge, to prevent the enemy's landing at that place, as well as to be nearer at hand to observe their motions; but when the frost broke up, so that their ships could fall down

B O O K

I. I.

1760.

provision, infomuch that, before the end of April, one thousand soldiers were dead of the scurvy, and twice that number rendered unfit for service. Such was the situation of the garrison, when Mr. Murray received undoubted intelligence that the French commander, the Chevalier de Levis, was employed in assembling his army, which had been cantoned in the neighbourhood of Montreal; that from the inhabitants of the country he had completed his eight battalions, regimented forty companies of the troops de Colonie, and determined to undertake the siege of Quebeck, whenever the river St. Laurence should be clear of ice, that he could use his four frigates, and other vessels, by means of which he was entirely master of the river.

§ XXVI. The brigadier, considering the city of Quebeck as no other than a strong cantonment, had projected a plan of defence, by extending lines, and intrenching his troops on the heights of Abraham, which, at the distance of eight hundred paces, entirely command the ramparts of the city, and might have been defended by a small force against a formidable army. Fascines, and every other necessary for this work, had been provided, and in the month of April the men were set at work upon the projected lines; but the earth was so hardened by the frost, that it was found impracticable to proceed. Being informed, on the night of the twenty-sixth, that the enemy had landed at Point au Tremble, to the number of ten thousand men, with five hundred savages, he ordered all the bridges over the river Caprouge to be broke the river, they landed at St. Augustin, and the English posts were abandoned one after another, the detachments retiring without loss into the city.

down, secured the landing-places at Sylleri and the Foulon; and next day, marching in person with a strong detachment and two field-pieces, took possession of an advantageous situation, and thus defeated the scheme which the French commander had laid for cutting off the posts which the English had established. These being all withdrawn, the brigadier that same afternoon marched back to Quebeck, with little or no loss, although his rear was harassed by the enemy. Here he formed a resolution which hath been censured by some critics in war, as a measure that favoured more of youthful impatience, and overboiling courage, than of that military discretion which ought to distinguish a commander in such a delicate situation; but it is more easy to censure with an appearance of reason, than to act in such circumstances with any certainty of success. Mr. Murray, in his letter to the secretary of state, declared, that although the enemy were greatly superior to him in number, yet, when he considered that the English forces were habituated to victory, that they were provided with a fine train of field-artillery, that, in shutting them at once within the walls, he should have risked his whole stake on the single chance of defending a wretched fortification; a chance which could not be much lessened by an action in the field, though such an action would double the chance of success: for these reasons he determined to hazard a battle; should the event prove unprosperous, he resolved to hold out the place to the last extremity; then to retreat to the isle of Orleans, or Coudres,

CHAP.
XIII.
1760.

BOOK with the remainder of the garrison, and there wait
III. for a re-enforcement. In pursuance of these resolu-
1760. tions he gave the necessary orders over night, and
 on the twenty-eighth day of April, at half an hour
 after six in the morning, marched out with his little
 army of three thousand men, which he formed on
 the heights in order of battle. The right brigade,
 commanded by Colonel Burton, consisted of the re-
 giments of Amherst, Anstruther, Webb, and the
 second battalion of Royal Americans: the left, under
 Colonel Frazer was formed of the regiments of Ken-
 nedy, Lascelles, Townshend, and the Highlanders.
 Otway's regiment, and the third battalion of Royal
 Americans, constituted the corps de reserve. Major
 Dalling's corps of light infantry covered the right
 flank; the left was secured by Captain Huzzen's
 company of rangers, and one hundred volunteers,
 under the command of Captain Donald Macdonald;
 and each battalion was supplied with two field-pieces.
 Brigadier Murray having reconnoitred the enemy,
 perceived their van had taken possession of the rising
 grounds about three quarters of a mile in his front;
 but that their army was on the march in one column.
 Thinking this was the critical moment to attack them
 before they were formed, he advanced towards
 them with equal order and expedition. They were
 soon driven from the heights, though not without
 a warm dispute, during which the body of their army
 advanced at a round pace, and formed in columns.
 Their van consisted of ten companies of grenadiers,
 two of volunteers, and four hundred savages: eight
 battalions, formed in four columns, with some

bodies of Canadians in the intervals, constituted their main body: their rear was composed of two battalions, and some Canadians in the flanks; and two thousand Canadians formed the reserve. Their whole army amounted to upwards of twelve thousand men. Major Dalling, with great gallantry, dispossessed their grenadiers of a house and windmill which they occupied, in order to cover their left flank; and in this attack the major and some of his officers were wounded: nevertheless, the light infantry pursued the fugitives to a corps which was formed to sustain them; then the pursuers halted, and dispersed along the front of the right; a circumstance which prevented that wing from taking advantage of the first impression they had made on the left of the enemy. The light infantry being ordered to regain the flank, were, in attempting this motion, furiously charged, and thrown into disorder: then they retired to the rear in such a shattered condition, that they could never again be brought up during the whole action. Otway's regiment was instantly ordered to advance from the body of reserve, and sustain the right wing, which the enemy twice in vain attempted to penetrate. Mean while the left brigade of the British forces did not remain inactive: they had dispossessed the French of two redoubts, and sustained with undaunted resolution the whole efforts of the enemy's right, until they were fairly fought down, overpowered by numbers, and reduced to a handful, notwithstanding the assistance they received from the third battalion of Royal Americans, which had been stationed with the body of reserve, as well as

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

B O O K from Kennedy's regiment, posted in the centre. The
 III. French attacked with great impetuosity; and, at
 1760. length, a fresh column of the regiment de Roussillon
 penetrating the left wing of the British army, it gave
 way; the disorder was soon communicated to the
 right, so that after a very obstinate dispute, which
 lasted an hour and three quarters, Brigadier Murray
 was obliged to quit the field, with the loss of one
 thousand men killed or wounded, and the greater
 part of his artillery. The enemy lost twice the num-
 ber of men, and reaped no essential advantage from
 their victory.

§ XXVII. Mr. Murray, far from being dispirited
 by his defeat, no sooner retired within the walls of
 Quebeck, than he resolved to prosecute the fortifi-
 cations of the place, which had been interrupted by
 the severity of the winter; and the soldiers exerted
 themselves with incredible alacrity, not only in labor-
 ing at the works, but also in the defence of the town,
 before which the enemy had opened trenches on the
 very evening of the battle. Three ships anchored at the
 Foulon below their camp; and for several days they
 were employed in landing their cannon, mortars,
 and ammunition. Mean while they worked incef-
 santly at their trenches before the town; and on the
 eleventh day of May opened one bomb-battery, and
 three batteries of cannon. Brigadier Murray made
 the necessary dispositions to defend the place to the
 last extremity: he raised two cavaliers, contrived
 some outworks, and planted the ramparts with one
 hundred and thirty-two pieces of artillery, dragged
 thither mostly by the soldiery. Though the enemy

cannonaded the place with great vivacity the first day, their fire soon slackened, and their batteries were, in a manner, silenced by the superior fire of the garrison; nevertheless Quebeck would in all probability, have reverted to its former owners, had a French fleet from Europe got the start of an English squadron in sailing up the river.

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

§ XXVIII. Lord Colville had sailed from Halifax, with the fleet under his command, on the twenty-second day of April; but was retarded in his passage by thick fogs, contrary winds, and great shoals of ice floating down the river. Commodore Swanton, who had sailed from England with a small re-enforcement, arrived about the beginning of May at the isle of Bec, in the river St. Laurence, where, with two ships, he purposed to wait for the rest of his squadron, which had separated from him in the passage: but one of these, the *Lowestoffe*, commanded by Captain Deane, had entered the harbour of Quebeck on the ninth day of May, and communicated to the governor the joyful news that the squadron was arrived in the river. Commodore Swanton no sooner received intimation that Quebeck was besieged, than he sailed up the river with all possible expedition, and on the fifteenth in the evening anchored above Point Levi. The brigadier expressing an earnest desire that the French squadron above the town might be removed, the Commodore ordered Captain Schomberg of the *Diana*, and Captain Deane of the *Lowestoffe*, to slip their cables early next morning, and attack the enemy's fleet, consisting of two frigates, two armed ships, and a great

B O O K

III.

1760.

number of smaller vessels. They were no sooner in motion than the French ships fled in the utmost disorder. One of their frigates was driven on the rocks above Cape Diamond; the other ran ashore, and was burned at Point au Tremble, about ten leagues above the town; and all the other vessels were taken or destroyed.

§ XXIX. The enemy were so confounded and dispirited by this disaster, and the certain information that a strong English fleet was already in the river St. Laurence, that in the following night they raised the siege of Quebeck, and retreated with great precipitation, leaving their provisions, implements, and artillery to Governor Murray, who had intended to make a vigorous sally in the morning, and attempt to penetrate into the camp of the besiegers, which, from the information of prisoners and deserters, he conceived to be a very practicable scheme. For this purpose he had selected a body of troops, who were already under arms, when a lieutenant, whom he had sent out with a detachment to amuse the enemy, came and assured him that their trenches were abandoned. He instantly marched out of Quebeck at the head of his forces, in hopes of overtaking and making an impression on their rear, that he might have ample revenge for his late discomfiture; but they had passed the river Caprouge before he could come up with their army; however, he took some prisoners, and a great quantity of baggage, including their tents, stores, magazines of provision and ammunition, with thirty-four pieces of battering cannon, ten field-pieces, six mortars, four petards,

a great number of scaling-ladders, intrenching tools, and every other implement for a siege. They retired to Jacques-Quartier, where their ammunition began to fail, and they were abandoned by great part of the Canadians; so that they resigned all hope of succeeding against Quebeck, and began to take measures for the preservation of Montreal, against which the force under General Amherst was directed. There M. Vaudreuil had fixed his head-quarters, and there he proposed to make his last stand against the efforts of the British General. He not only levied forces, collected magazines, and erected new fortifications in the island of Montreal, but he had even recourse to feigned intelligence, and other arts of delusion, to support the spirits of the Canadians and their Indian allies, which had begun to flag, in consequence of their being obliged to abandon the siege of Quebeck. It must be owned he acted with all the spirit and foresight of an experienced General, determined to exert himself for the preservation of the colony, even though very little prospect of success remained. His hopes, slender as they were, depended upon the natural strength of the country, rendered almost inaccessible by woods, mountains, and morasses, which might have retarded the progress of the English, and protracted the war, until a general pacification could be effected. In the meantime, Major-General Amherst was diligently employed in taking measures for the execution of the plan he had projected, in order to complete the conquest of Canada. He conveyed instructions to General Murray, directing him to advance by water

B O O K

III.

1760.

towards Montreal, with all the troops that could be spared from the garrison of Quebec. He detached Colonel Haviland, with a body of troops, from Crown-point, to take possession of the Isle aux Noix, in the lake Champlain, and from thence penetrate the shortest way to the bank of the river St. Laurence; while he himself, with the main body of the army, amounting to about ten thousand men, including Indians, should proceed from the frontiers of New-York, by the rivers of the Mohawks and Oneidas, to the lake Ontario, and sail down the river St. Laurence to the island of Montreal. Thus, on the supposition that all these particulars could be executed, the enemy must have been hemmed in, and entirely surrounded. In pursuance of this plan, General Amherst had provided two armed sloops to cruise in the lake Ontario, under the command of Captain Loring; as well as a great number of batteaux, or smaller vessels, for the transportation of the troops, artillery, ammunition, implements, and baggage. Several regiments were ordered to proceed from Albany to Oswego: and the General, taking his departure from Schenectady, with the rest of the forces, in the latter end of June, arrived at the same place on the ninth day of July.

§ XXX. Being informed that two French vessels had appeared off Oswego, he dispatched some batteaux to Niagara, with intelligence to Captain Loring, who immediately set sail in quest of them; but they escaped his pursuit, though they had twice appeared in the neighbourhood of Oswego since the arrival of the General, who endeavoured to amuse

them, by detaching batteaux to different parts of the lake. The army being assembled, and joined by a considerable body of Indians, under the command of Sir William Johnson, the General detached Colonel Haldimand, with the light infantry, the grenadiers, and one battalion of highlanders, to take post at the bottom of the lake, and assist the armed vessels in finding a passage to La Galette. On the tenth day of August the army embarked on board the batteaux and whale-boats, and proceeded on the lake towards the mouth of the river St. Laurence. Understanding that one of the enemy's vessels had run a-ground and was disabled, and that the other lay off La Galette, he resolved to make the best of his way down the river to Swegatchie, and attack the French fort at Isle Royale, one of the most important posts on the river St. Laurence, the source of which it in a great measure commands. On the seventeenth the row-gallies fell in with the French sloop commanded by M. de la Broquerie, who surrendered after a warm engagement. Mr. Amherst having detached some engineers to reconnoitre the coasts and islands in the neighbourhood of Isle Royale, he made a disposition for the attack of that fortress, which was accordingly invested, after he had taken possession of the islands. Some of these the enemy had abandoned with such precipitation, as to leave behind a few scalps they had taken on the Mohawk-river, a number of tools and utensils, two swivels, some barrels of pitch, and a large quantity of iron. The Indians were so incensed at sight of the scalps, that they burned a chapel, and all the houses of the

B O O K

III.

1760.

enemy. Batteries being raised on the nearest islands, the fort was cannonaded not only by them, but likewise by the armed sloops; and a disposition was made for giving the assault, when M. Pouchaut, the governor, thought proper to beat a parley, and surrender on capitulation. The General having taken possession of the fort, found it so well situated for commanding the lake Ontario, and the Mohawk-river, that he resolved to maintain it with a garrison, and employed some days in repairing the fortifications.

§ XXXI. From this place his navigation down the river St. Laurence was rendered extremely difficult and dangerous, by a great number of violent riffs, or rapides, and falls; among which he lost above four-score men, forty-six batteaux, seventeen whale-boats, one row-galley, with some artillery, stores, and ammunition. On the sixth day of September the troops were landed on the island of Montreal, without any opposition, except from some flying parties, which exchanged a few shot, and then fled with precipitation. That same day he repaired a bridge which they had broke down in their retreat; and, after a march of two leagues, formed his army on a plain before Montreal, where they lay all night on their arms. Montreal is, in point of importance, the second place in Canada, situated in an island of the river St. Laurence, at an equal distance from Quebeck and the lake Ontario. Its central situation rendered it the staple of the Indian trade; yet the fortifications of it were inconsiderable, not at all adequate to the value of the place. General Amherst ordered some pieces

pieces of artillery to be brought up immediately from the landing-place at La Chine, where he had left some regiments for the security of the boats, and determined to commence the siege in form; but in the morning of the seventh he received a letter from the Marquis de Vaudreuil by two officers, demanding a capitulation; which, after some letters had passed between the two Generals, was granted upon as favorable terms as the French had reason to expect, considering that General Murray, with the troops from Quebec, had by this time landed on the island; and Colonel Haviland, with the body under his command, had just arrived on the south-side of the river, opposite to Montreal: circumstances equally favorable and surprising, if we reflect upon the different routs they pursued, through an enemy's country, where they had no intelligence of the motions of each other. Had any accident retarded the progress of General Amherst, the reduction of Montreal would have been attempted by General Murray, who embarked with his troops at Quebec on board of a great number of small vessels, under the command of Captain Deane, in the Diana. This gentleman, with uncommon abilities, surmounted the difficulties of an unknown, dangerous, and intricate navigation; and conducted the voyage with such success, that not a single vessel was lost in the expedition. M. de Levis, at the head of his forces, watched the motions of General Murray, who, in advancing up the river, published manifestoes among the Canadians, which produced all the effect he could desire. Almost all the parishes on the south-shore, as

C H A P.

XIII.

1762.

B O O K

III.

1760.

far as the river Sorrel, submitted, and took the oath of neutrality: and Lord Rollo disarmed all the inhabitants of the north-shore, as far as Trois Rivières, which, though the capital of a district, being no more than an open village, was taken without resistance. In a word, General Amherst took possession of Montreal, and thus completed the conquest of all Canada; a conquest the most important of any that ever the British arms achieved, whether we consider the safety of the English colonies in North-America, now secured from invasion and encroachment; the extent and fertility of the country subdued; or the whole Indian commerce thus transferred to the traders of Great-Britain. The terms of the capitulation may perhaps be thought rather too favorable, as the enemy were actually enclosed, and destitute of all hope of relief; but little points like these ought always to be sacrificed to the consideration of great objects; and the finishing the conquest of a great country without bloodshed redounds as much to the honor, as it argues the humanity of General Amherst, whose conduct had been irreproachable during the whole course of the American operations. At the same time, it must be allowed he was extremely fortunate in having subordinate commanders who perfectly corresponded with his ideas, and a body of troops whom no labors could discourage, whom no dangers could dismay. Sir William Johnson, with a power of authority and insinuation peculiar to himself, not only maintained a surprising ascendancy over the most ferocious of all the Indian tribes, but kept them within the bounds of such salutary restraint, that not one single act of inhumanity

was perpetrated by them during the whole course of this expedition. The zeal and conduct of Brigadier-General Gage; the undaunted spirit and enterprising genius of General Murray; the diligence and activity of Colonel Haviland; happily co-operated in promoting this great event.

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

§ XXXII. The French ministry had attempted to succour Montreal, by equipping a considerable number of store-ships, and sending them out in the spring under convoy of a frigate; but as their officers understood that the British squadron had sailed up the river St. Laurence before their arrival, they took shelter in the bay of Chaleurs, on the coast of Acadia, where they did not long remain unmolested. Captain Byron, who commanded the ships of war that were left at Louisbourg, having received intelligence of them from Brigadier-General Whitmore, sailed thither with his squadron, and found them at anchor. The whole fleet consisted of one frigate, two large store-ships, and nineteen sail of smaller vessels, the greater part of which had been taken from the merchants of Great-Britain: all these were destroyed, together with two batteries which had been raised for their protection. The French town, consisting of two hundred houses, was demolished, and the settlement totally ruined. All the French subjects inhabiting the territories from the bay of Fundy to the banks of the river S. Laurence, and all the Indians through that tract of country, were now subdued, and subjected to the English government. In the month of December of the preceding year, the French colonists of Miramichi,

BOOK

III.

1760.

Rickebuctou, and other places lying along the gulf of St. Laurence, made their submission by deputies to Colonel Frye, who commanded in Fort Cumberland at Chignecto. They afterwards renewed this submission in the most formal manner, by subscribing articles, by which they obliged themselves and the people they represented, to repair in the spring to Baye Verte, with all their effects and shipping, to be disposed of according to the direction of Colonel Laurence, governor of Halifax, in Nova-Scotia. They were accompanied by two Indian chiefs of the nation of the Mickmacks, a powerful and numerous people, now become entirely dependent upon his Britannic Majesty. In a word, by the conquest of Canada, the Indian fur-trade, in its full extent, fell into the hands of the English. The French interest among the savage tribes, inhabiting an immense tract of country, was totally extinguished; and their American possessions shrunk within the limits of Louisiana, an infant colony on the south of the Mississippi, which the British arms may at any time easily subdue.

§ XXXIII. The conquest of Canada being achieved, nothing now remained to be done in North-America, except the demolition to the fortifications of Louisbourg on the island of Cape-Breton; for which purpose, some able engineers had been sent from England with the ships commanded by Captain Byron. By means of mines artfully disposed and well constructed, the fortifications were reduced to a heap of rubbish, the glacis was levelled, and the ditches were filled. All the artillery, ammunition,

and implements of war, were conveyed to Halifax; but the barracks were repaired, so as to accommodate three hundred men occasionally; and the hospital, with the private houses, were left standing. The French still possessed, upon the continent of America, the fertile country lying on each side of the great river Mississippi, which disembogues itself into the gulf of Florida; but the colony was so thinly peopled, and so ill provided, that far from being formidable, it scarce could have subsisted, unless the British traders had been base and treacherous enough to supply it from time to time with provisions and necessaries. The same infamous commerce was carried on with divers French plantations in the West-Indies; insomuch that the governors of provinces, and commanders of the squadrons stationed in those seas, made formal complaints of it to the ministry. The temptation of extraordinary profit excited the merchants, not only to assist the enemies of their country, but also to run all risks in eluding the vigilance of the legislature. The inhabitants of Martinique found a plentiful market of provision furnished by the British subjects at the Dutch islands of Eustatia and Curaçoa; and those that were settled on the island of Hispaniola were supplied in the same manner at the Spanish settlement of Monte-Christo.

§ XXXIV. While the British commanders exerted themselves by sea and land with the most laudable spirit of vigilance and courage against the foreign adversaries of their country, the colonists of Jamaica ran the most imminent hazard of being extirpated by a domestic enemy. The negro-slaves of that island,

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

BOOK

III.

1760.

grown insolent in the contemplation of their own formidable numbers, or by observing the supine indolence of their masters, or stimulated by that appetite for liberty so natural to the mind of man, began, in the course of this year, to entertain thoughts of shaking off the yoke by means of a general insurrection. Assemblies were held, and plans revolved for this purpose. At length they concerted a scheme for rising in arms all at once in different parts of the island, in order to massacre all the white men, and take possession of the government. They agreed that this design should be put in execution immediately after the departure of the fleet for Europe; but their plan was defeated by their ignorance and impatience. Those of the conspirators that belonged to Captain Forest's estate, being impelled by the fumes of intoxication, fell suddenly upon the overseer, while he sat at supper with some friends, and butchered the whole company. Being immediately joined by some of their confederates, they attacked the neighbouring plantations, where they repeated the same barbarities, and seizing all the arms and ammunition that fell in their way, began to grow formidable to the colony. The governor no sooner received intimation of this disturbance, than he, by proclamation, subjected the colonists to martial law. All other business was interrupted, and every man took to his arms. The regular troops, joined by the troop of militia, and a considerable number of volunteers, marched from Spanish Town to St. Mary's, where the insurrection began, and skirmished with the insurgents: but as they declined standing any regular

engagement, and trusted chiefly to bush-fighting, the governor employed against them the free blacks, commonly known by the name of the Wild Negroes, now peaceably settled under the protection of the government. These auxiliaries, in consideration of a price set upon the heads of the rebels, attacked them in their own way, slew them by surprise, until their strength was broken, and numbers made away with themselves in despair, so that the insurrection was supposed to be quelled about the beginning of May; but in June it broke out again with redoubled fury, and the rebels were re-enforced to a very considerable number. The regular troops and the militia, joined by a body of sailors, formed a camp, under the command of Colonel Spragge, who sent out detachments against the negroes, a great number of whom were killed, and some taken; but the rest, instead of submitting, took shelter in the woods and mountains. The prisoners being tried, and found guilty of rebellion, were put to death by a variety of tortures. Some were hanged, some beheaded, some burned, and some fixed alive upon gibbets. One of these last lived eight days and eighteen hours, suspended under a vertical sum, without being refreshed by one drop of water, or receiving any manner of sustenance. In order to prevent such insurrections for the future, the justices assembled at the sessions of the peace established regulations, importing, that no negro-slave should be allowed to quit his plantation without a white conductor, or a ticket of leave; that every negro playing at any sort of game should

BOOK

III.

1760.

be scourged through the public streets; that every publican suffering such gaming in his house should forfeit forty shillings; that every proprietor suffering his negroes to beat a drum, blow a horn, or make any other noise in his plantation, should be fined ten pounds; and every overseer allowing these irregularities, should pay half that sum, to be demanded, or distrained for, by any civil or military officer; that every free negro, or mulatto, should wear a blue cross on his right shoulder, on pain of imprisonment; that no mulatto, Indian or negro, should hawk or sell any thing, except fresh fish and milk, on pain of being scourged; that rum and punch-houses should be shut up during divine service on Sundays, under the penalty of twenty shillings; and that those who had petit licences should shut up their houses on other nights at nine o'clock.

§ XXXV. Notwithstanding these examples and regulations, a body of rebellious negroes still subsisted in places that were deemed inaccessible to regular forces, and from these they made nocturnal irruptions into the nearest plantations, where they acted with all the wantonness of barbarity; so that the people of Jamaica were obliged to conduct themselves with the utmost vigilance and circumspection; while Rear-Admiral Holmes, who commanded at sea, took every precaution to secure the island from insult or invasion. He not only took measures for the defence of Jamaica, but also contrived and executed schemes for annoying the enemy. Having, in the month of October, received intelligence

that five French frigates were equipped at Cape François, on the island of Hispaniola, in order to convoy a fleet of merchant-ships to Europe, he stationed the ships under his command in such a manner as was most likely to intercept this fleet; and his disposition was attended with success. The enemy sailed from the Cape to the number of eight sail on the sixteenth, and next day they were chased by the King's ships the Hampshire, Lively, and Boreas, which, however, made small progress, as there was little wind, and that variable. In the evening; the breeze freshened, and about midnight the Boreas came up with the Sirenne, commanded by Commodore M'Cartie. They engaged with great vivacity for about twenty-five minutes, when the Sirenne shot a-head, and made the best of her way. The Boreas was so damaged in her rigging, that she could not close with the enemy again till next day, at two in the afternoon, when the action was renewed off the east-end of Cuba, and maintained till forty minutes past four, when Mr. M'Cartie struck. In the mean time, the Hampshire and Lively gave chase to the other four French frigates, which steered to the southward with all the sail they could carry, in order to reach the west end of Tortuga, and shelter themselves in Port au Prince. On the eighteenth the Lively, by the help of her oars, came up with the Valeur, at half an hour past seven in the morning; and after a hot action, which continued an hour and a half, compelled the enemy to submit. The Hampshire stood after the other three, and about four in the afternoon, ran up

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

BOOK

III.

1760.

between the Duke de Choiseul and the Prince Edward. These she engaged at the same time; but the first, having the advantage of the wind, made her retreat into Port au Paix; the other ran ashore about two leagues to leeward, and struck her colors, but at the approach of the Hampshire the enemy set her on fire, and she blew up. This was also the fate of the Fleur de Lys, which had run into Fresh-Water-Bay, a little farther to leeward of Port au Prince. Thus, by the prudent disposition of Admiral Holmes, and the gallantry of his three captains Norbury, Uvedale, and Maitland, two large frigates of the enemy were taken, and three destroyed. The spirit of the officers was happily supported by an uncommon exertion of courage in the men, who cheerfully engaged in the most dangerous enterprises. Immediately after the capture of the French frigates, eight of the enemy's privateers were destroyed or brought into Jamaica. Two of these, namely the Vainqueur of ten guns, sixteen swivels, and ninety men, and the Mackau of six swivels and fifteen men, had run into shoal water in Cumberland harbour, on the island of Cuba. The boats of the Trent and Boreas, manned, under the direction of the Lieutenants Millar and Stuart, being rowed up to the Vainqueur, boarded and took possession under a close fire, after having surmounted many other difficulties. The Mackau was taken without any resistance; then the boats proceeded against the Guespe, of eight guns, and eighty-five men, which lay at anchor further up in the Lagoon; but before they came up, the enemy had set her on fire, and she was destroyed.

§ XXXVI. The same activity and resolution distinguished the captains and officers belonging to the squadron commanded by Sir James Douglas off the Leeward Islands. In the month of September, the Captains Obrien and Taylor, of the ships Temple and Griffin, being on a joint cruise off the islands Granadas, received intelligence that the Virgin, formerly a British sloop of war, which had been taken by the enemy, then lay at anchor, together with three privateers, under protection of three forts on the island, sailed thither in order to attack them, and their enterprize was crowned with success. After a warm engagement, which lasted several hours, the enemy's batteries were silenced, and indeed demolished, and the English captains took possession of the four prizes. They afterwards entered another harbour of that island, having first demolished another fort; and there they lay four days unmolested, at the expiration of which they carried off three other prizes. In their return to Antigua, they fell in with thirteen ships bound to Martinique with provisions, and took them all without resistance. About the same time, eight or nine privateers were taken by the ships which Commodore Sir James Douglas employed in cruising round the island of Guadaloupe, so that the British commerce in those seas flourished under his care and protection.

§ XXXVII. In the East-Indies the British arms still continued to prosper. After the reduction of Arcot, the garrisons of Permacoil and Allumparva surrendered themselves prisoners of war in the beginning of May. The Falmouth obliged the Haarlem, a French ship from Merguy, to run ashore to the

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

B O O K

III.

1760.

northward of Pondicherry. The important settlement of Carical was reduced by the sea and land-forces commanded by Rear-Admiral Cornish and Major Monson, and the French garrison made prisoners of war; and Colonel Coote formed the blockade of Pondicherry by land, while the harbour was beset by the English squadron.

§ XXXVIII. No action of importance was in the course of this year achieved by the naval force of Great-Britain in the seas of Europe. A powerful squadron still remained in the bay of Quiberon, in order to amuse and employ a body of French forces on that part of the coast, and interrupt the navigation of the enemy; though the principal aim of this armament seems to have been to watch and detain the few French ships which had run into the river Villaine, after the defeat of Conflans, an object, the importance of which will doubtless astonish posterity. The fleet employed on this service was alternately commanded by Admiral Boscawen and Sir Edward Hawke, officers of distinguished abilities, whose talents might have been surely rendered subservient to much greater national advantages. All that Mr. Boscawen could do in this circumscribed scene of action was to take possession of a small island near the river Vannes, which he caused to be cultivated, and planted with vegetables, for the use of the men infected with scorbutic disorders arising from salt-provision, sea-air, and want of proper exercise. In the month of September, Sir Edward Hawke, who had by this time relieved Mr. Boscawen, detached the gallant Lord Howe, in the

Magnanime, with the ships Prince Frederick and Bedford, to reduce the little island of Dumet, about three miles in length, and two in breadth, abounding with fresh water. It was defended by a small fort, mounted with nine cannon, and manned with one company of the regiment of Bourbon, who surrendered in a very short time after the ships had begun the attack. By this small conquest a considerable expense was saved to the nation in the article of transports employed to carry water for the use of the squadron.

§ XXXIX. Admiral Rodney still maintained his former station off the coast of Havre de Grace, to observe what should pass at the mouth of the Seine. In the month of July, while he hovered in this neighbourhood, five large flat-bottomed boats, laden with cannon and shot, set sail from Harfleur in the middle of the day, with their colors flying, as if they had set the English squadron at defiance; for the walls of Havre de Grace, and even the adjacent hills, were covered with spectators, assembled to behold the issue of this adventure. Having reached the river of Caen, they stood backwards and forwards upon the shoals, intending to amuse Admiral Rodney till night, and then proceed under cover of the darkness. He perceived their drift, and gave directions to his small vessels to be ready, that as soon as day-light failed they should make all the sail they could for the mouth of the river Orne, in order to cut off the enemy's retreat, while he himself stood with the larger ships to the steep coast of Port Bassin. The scheme succeeded to his wish. The enemy, seeing their retreat cut off, ran ashore at Port Bassin, where

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

BOOK

III.

1760.

the Admiral destroyed them, together with the small fort which had been erected for the defence of this harbour. Each of those vessels was one hundred feet in length, and capable of containing four hundred men for a short passage. What their destination was we cannot pretend to determine; but the French had provided a great number of these transports; for ten escaped into the river Orne leading to Caen; and in consequence of this disaster one hundred were unloaded, and sent up again to Rouen. This was not all the damage that the enemy sustained on this part of the coast. In the month of November, Captain Ourry, of the *Acteon*, chased a large privateer, and drove her ashore between Cape Barfleur and La Hogue, where she perished. The cutters belonging to Admiral Rodney's squadron scoured the coast towards Dieppe, where a considerable fishery was carried on, and where they took or destroyed near forty vessels of considerable burden. Though the English navy suffered nothing from the French during this period, it sustained some damage from the weather. The *Conqueror*, a new ship of the line, was lost in the Channel, on the island of St. Nicholas, but the crew and cannon were saved. The *Lyme*, of twenty guns, foundered in the Cattegat, in Norway, and fifty of the men perished; and, in the West-Indies, a tender belonging to the *Dublin*, commanded by Commodore Sir James Douglas, was lost in a gale of wind, with a hundred chosen mariners.

§ XL. Of the domestic transactions relating to the war, the most considerable was the equipment of a powerful armament destined for some secret expe-

dition. A numerous body of forces was assembled, and a great number of transports collected at Portsmouth. Generals were nominated to the command of this enterprize. The troops were actually embarked with a great train of artillery; and the eyes of the whole nation were attentively fixed upon this armament, which could not have been prepared without incurring a prodigious expense. Notwithstanding these preparations, the whole summer was spent in idleness and inaction; and in the latter end of the season the undertaking was laid aside. The people did not fail to clamor against the inactivity of the summer, and complain, that, notwithstanding the immense subsidies granted for the prosecution of the war, no stroke of importance was struck in Europe for the advantage of Great-Britain; but that her treasure was lavished upon fruitless parade, or a German alliance, still more pernicious. It must be owned, indeed, that no new attempt was made to annoy the enemy on British principles, for the surrender of Montreal was the natural consequence of the steps which had been taken, and of the measures concerted in the course of the preceding year. It will be allowed, we apprehend, that the expense incurred by the armament at Portsmouth, and the body of troops there detained, would have been sufficient, if properly applied, to reduce the island of Mauritius in the Indian ocean, Martinique in the West-Indies or Minorca in the Mediterranean, and all these three were objects of importance. In all probability, the design of the armament was either to intimidate the French into proposals of peace, to make a diversion from the

CHAP.

XIII.

1760.

B O O K

III.

1760.

Rhine, by alarming the coast of Bretagne, or to throw over a body of troops into Flanders, to effect a junction with the Hereditary Prince of Brunswick, who, at the head of twenty thousand men, had made an irruption as far as the Lower Rhine, and even crossed that river; but he miscarried in the execution of his design.

§ XLI. In the midst of these alarms some regard was paid to the improvements of natural knowledge. The Royal Society having made application to the King, representing that there would be a transit of Venus over the disk of the sun, on the sixth day of June, and that there was reason to hope the parallax of that planet might be more accurately determined, by making proper observations of this phenomenon at the island of St. Helena, near the coast of Africa, and at Bencoolen, in the East-Indies, his Majesty granted a sum of money to defray the expense of sending able astronomers to those two places, and ordered a ship of war to be equipped for their conveyance. Accordingly, Mr. Nevil Maskelyne and Mr. Robert Waddington were appointed to make the observations at St. Helena; and Mr. Charles Mason and Mr. Jeremiah Dixon undertook the voyage to Bencoolen, on the island of Sumatra.

§ XLII. Except the countries that were actually the scenes of war, no political revolution or disturb-

‘ In the beginning of April, the King granted to his grandson, Prince Edward Augustus, and to the heirs male of his Royal Highness, the dignities of duke of the Kingdom of Great-Britain, and of earl of the kingdom of Ireland, by the names, styles, and titles of Duke of York and Albany, and Earl of Ulster.

ance

ance disquieted the general tranquillity. Syria, indeed, felt all the horrors and wreck of a dreadful earthquake, protracted in repeated shocks, which began on the thirtieth day of October, in the neighbourhood of Tripoli. A great number of houses were overthrown at Seyde, and many people buried under the ruins. It was felt through a space of ten thousand square leagues, comprehending the mountains of Libanus and Antilibanus, with an infinite number of villages, that were reduced to heaps of rubbish. At Acra, or Ptolemais, the sea overflowed its banks, and poured into the streets, though eight feet above the level of the water. The city of Saphet was entirely destroyed, and the greatest part of its inhabitants perished. At Damascus all the minarets were overthrown, and six thousand people lost their lives. The shocks diminished gradually till the twenty-fifth day of November, when they were renewed with redoubled havoc; the earth trembled with the most dreadful convulsions, and the greater part of Tripoli was destroyed. Balbec was entirely ruined, and this was the fate of many other towns and castles; so that the people who escaped the ruins were obliged to sojourn in the open fields, and all Syria was threatened with the vengeance of heaven. Such a dangerous ferment arose at Constantinople, that a revolution was apprehended. Mustapha, the present Emperor, had no sons; but his brother Bajazet, whose life he had spared, contrary to the maxims of Turkish policy, produced a son by one of the women with whom he was indulged in his confinement; a

CHAP.

XIII.

1760.

B O O K

III.

1769.

circumstance which aroused the jealousy of the Emperor to such a degree, that he resolved to dispatch his brother. The great officers of the Porte opposed this design, which was so disagreeable to the people, that an insurrection ensued. Several Turks and Armenians, taking it for granted that a revolution was at hand, bought up great quantities of grain; and a dreadful dearth was the consequence of this monopoly. The Sultan assembled the troops, quieted the insurgents, ordered the engrossers of corn to be executed, and in a little time the repose of the city was re-established.

§ XLIII. Notwithstanding the prospect of a rupture in Italy, no new incident interrupted the tranquillity which the southern parts of Europe enjoyed. The King of Spain, howsoever solicited by the other branch of the House of Bourbon to engage in the war, as its ally, refused to interpose in any other way, than as a mediator between the courts of London and Versailles. He sent the Conde de Fuentes, a nobleman of high rank and character, in quality of ambassador extraordinary to the King of Great-Britain, in order to offer his good offices for effecting a peace; and the Conde, after having conferred with the English ministry, made an excursion to Paris; but his proposal with respect to a cessation of hostilities, if in reality such a proposal was ever made, did not meet with a cordial reception. Other differences subsisting between the crowns of Great-Britain and Spain he found no difficulty in compromising. His Catholic Majesty persisted in the execution of a plan truly worthy of a patriot king. In the first place he spared

no pains and application to make himself thoroughly acquainted with the state of his kingdom. He remitted to his people all they owed the crown, amounting to threescore millions of reals : he demanded an exact account of his father's debts, that they might be discharged with the utmost punctuality : an order was sent to the treasury, that ten millions of reals should be annually appropriated for this purpose, until the whole should be liquidated ; and, to the first year's payment, he added fifty millions, to be divided equally among the legal claimants. He took measures for the vigorous execution of the laws against offenders : encouraged industry ; protected commerce ; and felt the exquisite pleasure of being beloved as the father of his people. To give importance to his crown, and extend his influence among the powers of Europe, he equipped a powerful squadron of ships at Carthagená, and is said to have declared his intention to employ them against Algiers, should the Dey refuse to release the slaves of the Spanish nation.

§ XLIV. Portugal still seemed agitated from the shock of the late conspiracy which was quelled in that kingdom. The Pope's nuncio was not only forbid the court, but even sent under a strong guard to the frontiers : an indignity which induced the pontiff to order the Portuguese minister at Rome to evacuate the ecclesiastical dominions. In the meantime, another embarkation of Jesuits was sent from Lisbon to Civita Vecchia ; yet the expulsion of these fathers did not restore the internal peace of Portugal, or put an end to the practice of plotting : for, even since their departure, some persons of rank have been

BOOK

III.

1760.

either committed to close prison, or exiled from the kingdom. The Jesuits were not more fortunate in America ; for in the month of October, in the foregoing year, an obstinate battle was fought between the united forces of Spain and Portugal, and the Indians of Paraguay, who were under the dominion of the Jesuits : victory at length declared in favor of the two crowns : so that the vanquished were obliged to capitulate, and lay down their arms. As the court of Portugal had made remonstrances to the British ministry against the proceedings of the English squadron under Admiral Boscawen, which had attacked and destroyed some French ships under the Portuguese fort in the bay of Lagos, his Britannic Majesty thought proper to send the Earl of Kinnoul, as ambassador extraordinary to Lisbon, where that nobleman made such excuses for the insult of the English Admiral, as entirely removed all misunderstanding between the two crowns ; and could not fail of being agreeable to the Portuguese monarch, thus respected, soothed, and deprecated by a mighty nation, in the very zenith of power and prosperity. On the sixth of June, being the birth-day of the King of Portugal, the marriage of his brother, Don Pedro, with the Princess of Brazil, was celebrated in the chapel of the palace where the King resides, to the universal joy of the people. The nuptials were announced to the public by the discharge of cannon, and celebrated with illuminations, and all kinds of rejoicing.

§ XLV. An accident which happened in the Mediterranean had like to have drawn the indignation of the Ottoman Porte on the knights of the order of

Malta. A large Turkish ship of the line, mounted with sixty-eight brass cannon, having on board a complement of seven hundred men, besides seventy Christian slaves, under the immediate command of the Turkish Admiral, had, in company with two frigates, five gallies, and other smaller vessels, sailed in June from the Dardanelles, cruised along the coasts of Smyrna, Scio, and Trio, and at length anchored in the channel of Stangie, where the Admiral, with four hundred persons went on shore, on the nineteenth day of September: the Christian slaves, seizing this opportunity, armed themselves with knives, and fell upon the three hundred that remained with such fury and effect, that a great number of the Turks were instantly slain; many leaped over-board into the sea, where they perished; and the rest sued for mercy. The Christians, having thus secured possession of the ship, hoisted sail, and bore away for Malta: which, though chased by the two frigates, and a Ragusan ship, they reached, by crowding all their canvas, and brought their prize safe into the harbour of Valette, amidst the acclamations of the people. The order of Malta, as a recompence for this signal act of bravery and resolution, assigned to the captors the whole property of the ship and slaves, together with all the effects on board, including a sum of money, which the Turkish commander had collected by contribution, amounting to a million and a half of florins. The Grand Signor was so enraged at this event, that he disgraced his Admiral, and threatened to take vengeance on the order of

C H A P.
XIII.
1760.

B O O K

III.

1760.

Malta, for having detained the ship, and countenanced the capture.

§ XLVI. With respect to the disputes which had so long embroiled the northern parts of Europe, the neutral powers seemed as averse as ever to a participation. The King of Denmark continued to perfect those plans which he had wisely formed for increasing the wealth, and promoting the happiness of his subjects; nor did he neglect any opportunity of improving natural knowledge, for the benefit of mankind in general. He employed men of ability, at his own expense, to travel into foreign countries, and to collect the most curious productions, for the advancement of natural history: he encouraged the liberal and mechanic arts at home, by munificent rewards and peculiar protection: he invited above a thousand foreigners from Germany to become his subjects, and settle in certain districts of Jutland, which had lain waste above three centuries; and they forthwith began to build villages, and cultivate the lands in the dioceses of Wiburgh, Arhous, and Ripen. Their travelling-expenses from Altena to their new settlement were defrayed by the King, who, moreover, maintained them until the produce of the lands could afford a comfortable subsistence. He likewise bestowed upon each colonist a house, a barn, and a stable, with a certain number of horses and cattle. Finally, this generous patriot having visited these new subjects, who received him with unspeakable emotions of joy and affection, he ordered a considerable sum of money to be distributed among them, as an additional mark of his favor. Such conduct in

a prince cannot fail to secure the warmest returns of loyalty and attachment in his people; and the execution of such laudable schemes will endear his name to the contemplation of posterity.

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

§ XLVII. The Dutch, as usual, persevered in prosecuting every branch of commerce, without being diverted to less profitable schemes of state-policy by the insinuations of France or the remonstrances of Great-Britain. The violation of the peace by their subjects in Bengal was no sooner known at the court of London, than orders were sent to General Yorke, the English Ambassador at the Hague, to demand an explanation. He, accordingly, presented a memorial to the States-General, signifying, that their High Mightinesses must, doubtless, be greatly astonished to hear, by the public papers, of the irregularities committed by their subjects in the East-Indies; but that they would be much more amazed on perusing the piece annexed to his memorial, containing a minute account, specified with the strictest regard to truth, of the irregular conduct observed by the Dutch towards the British subjects in the river of Bengal, at a time when the factors and traders of Holland enjoyed all the sweets of peace, and all the advantages of unmolested commerce; at a time when his Britannic Majesty, from his great regard to their High Mightinesses, carefully avoided giving the least umbrage to the subjects of the United Provinces. He observed, that the King his sovereign was deeply affected by these outrageous doings and mischievous designs of the Dutch in the East-Indies, whose aim was to destroy the British

B O O K
III.
1760.

settlements in that country; an aim that would have been accomplished, had not the King's victorious arms brought them to reason, and obliged them to sue for an accommodation. He told them his Majesty would willingly believe their High Mightinesses had given no order for proceeding to such extremities, and that the directors of their India company had no share in the transaction: nevertheless, he (the Ambassador) was ordered to demand signal satisfaction, in the name of the King his master; that all who should be found to have shared in the offence so manifestly tending to the destruction of the English settlements in that country should be exemplarily punished; and that their High Mightinesses should confirm the stipulations agreed upon immediately after the action by the directors of the respective companies, in consideration of which agreement the Dutch ships were restored, after their commanders acknowledged their fault, in owning themselves the aggressors. To this remonstrance the States-General replied, that nothing of what was laid to the charge of their subjects had yet reached their knowledge; but they requested his Britannic Majesty to suspend his judgment, until he should be made perfectly acquainted with the grounds of those disputes; and they promised he should have reason to be satisfied with the exemplary punishment that would be inflicted upon all who should be found concerned in violating the peace between the two nations⁷.

⁷ In the month of March the States of Holland and West Friesland having, after warm debates, agreed to the proposed match

§ XLVIII. The war in Germany still raged with unrelenting fury, and the mutual rancor of the contending parties seemed to derive fresh force from their mutual disappointments; at least, the house of Austria seemed still implacable, and obstinately bent upon terminating the war with the destruction of the Prussian monarch. Her allies, however, seemed less actuated by the spirit of revenge. The French King had sustained so much damage and disgrace in the course of the war, that his resources failed, and his finances fell into disorder; he could no longer afford the subsidies he had promised to different powers; while his subjects clamored aloud at the burden of impositions, the ruin of trade, and the repeated dishonor entailed upon the arms of France. The Czarina's zeal for the alliance was evidently cooled by the irregular and defective payments of the subsidies she had stipulated. Perhaps she was disappointed in her hope of conquest, and chagrined to see her armies retire from Germany at the approach of every winter; and the British ministry did not fail to exert all their influence to detach her from the confederacy in which she had embarked. Sweden still languished in an ineffectual parade of hostilities against the house of Brandenburg; but the French interest began to lose ground in the diet of that kingdom. The King of Prussia, howsoever exhausted in the article of men, betrayed no symptom of apprehension, and made no advance towards a pacification with his adversaries.

between the Princess Caroline, sister to the Prince of Orange, and the Prince of Nassau Weilburgh, the nuptials were solemnized at the Hague with great magnificence.

BOOK

III.

1760.

He had employed the winter in recruiting his armies by every expedient his fertile genius could devise; in levying contributions to re-enforce the vast subsidy he received from England, in filling magazines, and making every preparation for a vigorous campaign. In Westphalia, the same foresight and activity were exerted by Prince Ferdinand of Brunswick, who in the beginning of summer found himself at the head of a very numerous army, paid by Great-Britain, and strengthened by two-and-twenty thousand national troops.

§ XLIX. No alteration in the terms of this alliance was produced by the death of William Landgrave of Hesse-Cassel, who breathed his last, in an advanced age, on the twenty-eighth day of January, at Kintelen upon the Weser. He was succeeded in the landgraviate by his son Frederic, whose consort, the Princess Mary, daughter to the King of Great-Britain, now, in quality of governess of her children, assumed the regency and administration of the county of Hanau-Müntzenberg, by virtue of the settlement made in the life-time of her father-in-law, and confirmed by her husband. She had for some years been separated from him, and resided with his father, at whose decease she retired, with her children, to the city of Zell. The present landgrave, who lived at Magdeburgh, as vice-governor under the King of Prussia, no sooner learned the news of his father's death, than he sent an intimation of it to that prince and the King of Great-Britain, declaring, at the same time, that he would scrupulously adhere to the engagements of his predecessor.

§ L. The advances towards a peace, which had been made in the preceding year by the Kings of England and Prussia, in their declaration published at the Hague by Prince Louis of Brunswick, seemed to infuse in neutral powers a good opinion of their moderation. We have already seen that the King of Spain offered his best offices in quality of mediator. When a congress was proposed, the States - General made an offer of Breda, as a place proper for the negociation. The King of Great - Britain, by the mouth of his Ambassador, thanked their High Mightinesses for the sincere desire they expressed to put an end to the ravages of war, which had extended desolation over the face of Europe: he readily closed with their gracious offer, and in consequence of his high regard and invariable friendship for their High Mightinesses, wished earnestly that it might be acceptable to the other powers at war. The French King expressed his sentiments nearly to the same purpose. His Ambassador declared, That his Most Christian Majesty was highly sensible of the offer they had made of Breda for holding the congress; that, in order to give a fresh proof of his sincere desire to increase the good harmony that subsisted between him and the States - General, he accepted their offer with pleasure; but as he could take no step without the concurrence of his high allies, he was obliged to wait for their answer, which could not fail to be favorable, if nothing remained to be settled but the place for holding the congress. King Stanislaus having written a letter to his Britannic Majesty, offering the city of Nancy for the same purpose, he received a

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

BOOK
III.
1760.

civil answer, expressing the King of England's sense of his obliging offer, which, however, he declined, as a place not conveniently situated for all the powers interested in the great work of pacification. Civilities of the same nature likewise passed between the sovereign of Nancy and the King of Prussia. As the proposals for an accommodation made by the King of England and his allies might have left an unfavorable impression of their adversaries, had they been altogether declined, the court of Vienna was prevailed upon to concur with her allies in a declaration professing their desire of peace, which declaration was delivered, on the third day of April, by the Austrian minister residing at the Hague, to his Serene Highness Prince Louis of Brunswick; and a paper of the same nature was also delivered to him separately by the French and Russian ministers*. These professions,

* *A translation of the declaration delivered by the Austrian minister residing at the Hague to his Serene Highness Prince Louis of Brunswick, in answer to that which his Highness had delivered on the part of his Britannic Majesty and the King of Prussia, on the 25th of November 1759, to the ministers of the belligerent powers:*

THEIR Britannic and Prussian Majesties having thought proper to make known, by the declaration delivered, on their part, at the Hague, the 25th of November last past, to the Ambassadors and ministers of the courts of Vienna, Petersburg, and Versailles, residing there,

“ That, being sincerely desirous of contributing to the re-establishment of the public tranquillity, they were ready to send plenipotentiaries to the place that shall be judged the most convenient, in order to treat there of this important object with those which the belligerent parties shall think proper to authorize on their side for attaining so salutary an end; ”

Her Majesty the Empress - Queen of Hungary and Bohemia,

however, did not interrupt the operations of the campaign.

CHAP.

XIII.

1760.

§ LI. Though the French army under the Marechal Duke de Broglie remained in cantonment in the neighbourhood of Friedberg, and Prince Ferdinand had retired from Corfsdorf to Marpurgh, where in the beginning of January he established his headquarters, nevertheless, the winter was by no means inactive. As far back as the twenty-fifth day of December the Duke de Broglie, having called in his her Majesty the Empress of all the Russias, and his Majesty the most Christian King; equally animated by the desire of contributing to the re-establishment of the public tranquillity, on a solid and equitable footing, declare in return,

“That his Majesty the Catholic King, having been pleased to offer his mediation in the war which has subsisted for some years between France and England; and this war having, besides, nothing in common with that which the two Empresses with their allies having likewise carried on for some years against the King of Prussia,

“His most Christian Majesty is ready to treat of his particular peace with England, through the good offices of his Catholic Majesty, whose mediation he has a pleasure in accepting.

“As to the war which regards directly his Prussian Majesty, their Majesties, the Empress-Queen of Hungary and Bohemia, the Empress of all the Russias, and the Most Christian King, are disposed to agree to the appointing the congress proposed. But as, by virtue of their treaties, they cannot enter into any engagement relating to peace, but in conjunction with their allies, it will be necessary, in order that they may be enabled to explain themselves definitively upon that subject, that their Britannic and Prussian Majesties should previously be pleased to cause their invitation to a congress to be made to all the powers that are directly engaged in war against the King of Prussia; and namely, to his Majesty the King of Poland, Elector of Saxony, as likewise to his Majesty the King of Sweden, who ought specifically to be invited to the future congress.”

BOOK
III.
1760.

detachments, attempted to surprise the allied army by a forced march to Kleinlinnes; but finding them prepared to give him a warm reception, nothing but a cannonade ensued, and he retreated to his former quarters. On the twenty-ninth Colonel Luckner, at the head of the Hanoverian hunters, fell in with a detachment of the enemy, consisting of four hundred men, under the command of Count Muret. These he attacked with such vigor, that the count was made prisoner, and all his party either killed or taken, except two-and-twenty, who escaped. On the third day of January the Marquis de Vogue attacked the town of Herborn, which he carried. and took a small detachment of the allies, who were posted there. At the same time the Marquis Dauvet made himself master of Dillemburgh, the garrison of the allied troops being obliged to retire into the castle, where they were closely besieged. Prince Ferdinand no sooner understood their situation than he began his march with a strong detachment for their relief, on the seventh day of the month, when he attacked and totally defeated the besiegers, took seven hundred prisoners, including forty officers, with seven pair of colors, and two pieces of cannon. On that very day, the Highlanders, under Major Keith, supported by the hussars of Luckner, who commanded the whole detachment, attacked the village of Eybach, where Beaufremont's regiment of dragoons was posted on the side of Dillemburgh, and routed them with great slaughter. The greater part of the regiment was killed, and many prisoners were taken, together with two hundred horses, and all their baggage. The Highlanders

distinguished themselves on this occasion by their intrepidity, which was the more remarkable, as they were no other than raw recruits, just arrived from their own country, and altogether unacquainted with discipline. On the eighth day of January M. de St. Germain advanced on the left of the allies, with the grenadiers of the French army, supported by eight battalions, and a body of dragoons; but he was encountered by the Duke of Holstein, at the head of a strong detachment, in the neighbourhood of Erfdorf, who, by dint of a furious cannonade, obliged him to retreat with precipitation. After this attempt the French parties disappeared, and their army retired into winter-quarters, in and about Franckfort on the Maine; while Prince Ferdinand quartered the allies at Cassel, Paderborn, Munster, and Osnabruck, this last place being allotted to the British troops, as being the nearest to Embden, where the re-enforcements from Britain were to be landed. In the beginning of February, the Hereditary Prince of Brunswick, with the detachment of the allied army under his command, began his march from Chemnitz, in Saxony, for Westphalia, where he safely arrived, after having assisted at a long conference in Hamelen, with his father the reigning duke, his uncle Prince Ferdinand, and some principal members of the regency of Hanover.

§ LII. The French General continued to send out detachments to beat up the quarters of the allies, and lay their towns under contribution. In the beginning of March, the Marquis de Blaisel marched at the head of two thousand four hundred men from Giessen, where he commanded, to Marpurgh, forced

BOOK

III.

1760.

the gates of the town, and compelled the garrison of the allies to take shelter in the castle. As he could not pretend to undertake the siege of the fortrefs, by the fire of which he was exceedingly galled, he demanded of the town a contribution of one hundred thousand florins, and carried some of the magistrates along with him, as hostages for the payment of this imposition. He afterwards appeared at Homburgh, Alsfeldt, and Hartzberg, the frontier-posts of the allies, but did not think proper to attack either, because he perceived that measures were taken for his reception. The French, with all their boasted politeness and humanity, are sometimes found as brutal and rapacious as the most barbarous enemy. On pretence of taking umbrage at the town of Hanau-Muntzenberg, for having, without their permission, acknowledged the regency of the landgraviate of Hesse-Cassel, they, in the month of February, ordered the magistrates of that place to pay, within the term of twenty-four hours, the sum of seven hundred and fifty thousand livres, on pain of being subjected to plunder. This order was signified by the Prince de Robecq; to whom the magistrates represented the impossibility of raising such a sum, as the country was totally exhausted, and their credit absolutely destroyed, in consequence of their inability to pay the interest of the capitals negociated in the course of the preceding year. He still insisting upon their finding the money before night, they offered to pay eighty thousand florins, which they raised with the utmost difficulty, and begged the payment of the rest might be postponed for a few weeks:

weeks: but their request was rejected with disdain. The garrison was re-enforced by two battalions, and four squadrons dispersed in the principal squares and markets of the city, and the gates were shut. They even planted cannon in the streets, and tarred matches were fixed to many houses, in order to intimidate the inhabitants. These expedients proving ineffectual, detachments of grenadiers entered the houses of the principal magistrates and merchants, from whence they removed all their best effects to the town-hall, where they were kept in deposit, until they were redeemed with all the money that could possibly be raised. This exaction, so little to the honor of a civilized nation, the French minister declared to the Diet at Ratisbon, was agreeable to the instructions of his Most Christian Majesty.

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

§ LIII. By way of retaliation for the cruelty practised at Hanau, a detachment of the allied army under General Luckner was sent to raise contributions in Fulda, and actually carried off hostages from that city; but retired before a strong body of the enemy, who took possession of the place. From hence the French marched, in their turn, to plunder the towns of Hirischfeldt and Vacha. Accordingly, they appeared at Vacha, situated on the frontiers of Hesse, and formed the head of the chain of cantonments which the allies had on the Werra. This place was attacked with such vigor, that Colonel Freytag, who commanded the post, was obliged to abandon the town; but he maintained himself on a rising ground in the neighbourhood, where he amused the enemy until two battalions of grenadiers came

BOOK III. 1760. to his assistance. Thus re-enforced, he pursued the French for three leagues, and drove them with considerable loss from Geissa, where they had resolved to fix their quarters. These skirmishes happened in the beginning of May, when the grand armies were just in motion to begin the campaign.

§ LIV. By this time the forces under the Marechal Duke de Broglie were augmented to one hundred thousand; while the Count de St. Germain commanded a separate army on the Rhine, consisting of thirty thousand men, assembled from the quarters of Dusseldorp, Cologne, Cleves, and Wesel. The second corps was intended to divide the allied army, which, by such a division, would be considerably weakened; and the French court threatened to form a third army, under the Prince de Soubise; but this did not appear. The Duke de Broglie was in such high favor with the French ministry at this juncture, that he was promoted over the heads of many old Generals, who now demanded and obtained their dismissal; and every step was taken to render the campaign glorious to this admired commander: but, notwithstanding all their care, and his own exertion, he found it impossible to take the field early in the season, from want of forage for his cavalry. While his quarters were established at Franckfort, his troops were plentifully supplied with all sorts of provision from the Upper Rhine; but this convenience depended upon his being master of the course of the river: but he could not move from this position without forfeiting the advantage, and providing magazines for the use of his forces, so that he was obliged to

lie inactive until he could have the benefit of green forage in his march. The same inconveniences operated more powerfully on the side of prince Ferdinand, who, being in an exhausted country, was obliged to fall back as far as Paderborn, and draw his supplies from Hamburg and Bremen on the Elbe and the Weser. By this time, however, he had received a re-enforcement of British troops from Embden, under the direction of Major-General Griffin; and before the end of the campaign the forces of that nation in Germany were augmented to five-and-twenty thousand: a greater number than had served at one time upon the continent for two centuries. The allied army marched from their cantonments on the fifth day of May, and proceeded by the way of Paderborn to Fritzlar, where, on the twentieth, they encamped: but part of the troops left in the bishopric of Munster, under General Sporcken, were ordered to form a camp at Dulmen, to make head against the French corps commanded by the Count de St. Germain.

§ LV. General Imhoff was sent with a detachment to Kirchavn on the Orme; and General Gilfoe, with another corps, advanced to the neighbourhood of Hirschfeldt, on the Fulda. The former of these having ordered Colonel Luckner to scour the country with a body of hussars, that officer, on the twenty-fourth of May, fell in with a French patrolle, which gave the alarm at Butzbach, when the garrison of that place, amounting to five hundred piquets, under General Waldenar, fled with great precipitation. Being, however, pursued, and overtaken near a wood,

BOOK III. 1760. they were routed and dispersed. Colonel Luckner, entering Butzbach, found a considerable quantity of forage, flour, wine, and equipage, belonging to the fugitives. What he could not carry off he distributed among the poor inhabitants, and returned to General Imhoff's camp at Ameneburgh, with about a hundred prisoners. This excursion alarmed the enemy to such a degree, that their whole army was put in motion; and the Duke de Broglie, in person, advanced with a large body of troops as far as Friedberg: but understanding the allies had not quitted their camp at Fritzlar, he returned to Franckfort, after having cantoned that part of his army in the Wetteraw. This alarm was not so mortifying as the secession of the Wirtemberg-troops, amounting to ten thousand men, commanded by their duke in person, who left the French army in disgust, and returned to his own country. The Imperial army, under the Prince de Deuxponts, quartered at Bamberg, began their march to Naumberg on the twentieth of May; but one of their detachments of cavalry having received a check from a body of Prussians near Lutzen, they fell back; and on the fourth day of June encamped at Lichtenfels, upon the Maine. The small detachments of the grand armies, as well as those belonging to the bodies, commanded by General Sporcken and the Count de St. Germain, in the neighbourhood of Dusseldorp, skirmished with various success. The Hereditary Prince of Brunswick being detached from the allied army, with some battalions of grenadiers, and two regiments of English dragoons, advanced to the

country of Fulda, where he was joined by the troops under General Gilfoe, and achieved some inconsiderable exploits, particularly at Hofenfeldt and Zielbach, where he surpris'd and took divers parties of the enemy.

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

§ LVI. By the twenty-fourth of June, Prince Ferdinand, quitting his situation at Fritzlar, marched to Frillendorf, and encamped on the hills between Ziegenheim and Freyfa, General Imhoff commanding at a small distance on the right, and the Hereditary Prince, now returned from Fulda, being posted on the left of the army. In the mean time, the Duke de Broglie, assembling his forces between Merlau and Laubach, advanced to Neustadt, where he encamped on the twenty-eighth day of the month, and at the same time occupied a strong post at Wassemburgh. His intention was to penetrate through the country of Hesse into Hanover, and make himself entirely master of that electorate. With this view he resolved to effect a junction with the count de St. Germain, whom he directed to advance towards Brilau and Corbach, while he himself, decamping from Neustadt, on the eighth day of July, advanced by the way of Frankenberg. Prince Ferdinand, having received intelligence that the Count de St. Germain was in motion, began his march from Ziegenheim, and on the ninth day of July reached the heights of Brunau, in the neighbourhood of Wildungen.

§ LVII. The Hereditary Prince, at the head of the advanced corps, re-enforced with some battalions and squadrons under Major-General Griffin, was sent forwards to Saxenhausen, whither the army followed

BOOK

III.

1760.

the next morning. The Hereditary Prince, continuing to advance, found the enemy already formed at Corbach; but judging their whole force did not exceed ten thousand infantry, and seventeen squadrons; and being impelled by the impetuosity of his own courage, he resolved to give them battle. He accordingly attacked them about two in the afternoon, and the action became very warm and obstinate; but the enemy being continually re-enforced with fresh battalions, and having the advantage of a numerous artillery, all the Prince's efforts were ineffectual. Prince Ferdinand, being at too great a distance to sustain him, sent him an order to rejoin the army, which was by this time formed at Saxenhausen. He forthwith made dispositions for a retreat, which, however, was attended with great confusion. The enemy, observing the disorder of the allied troops, plied their artillery with redoubled diligence, while a powerful body of their cavalry charged with great vivacity. In all likelihood the whole infantry of the allies would have been cut off, had not the Hereditary Prince made a diversion in their favor, by charging in person at the head of the British dragoons, who acted with their usual gallantry and effect. This respite enabled their infantry to accomplish their retreat to Saxenhausen; but they lost above five hundred men, and fifteen pieces of cannon. General Count Kielmansegge, Major-General Griffin, and Major Hill, of Bland's dragoons, distinguished themselves by their conduct and intrepidity on this occasion. The Hereditary Prince exposed his life in the hottest part of the action, and received a

slight wound in the shoulder, which gave him far less disturbance than he felt from the chagrin and mortification produced by his defeat.

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

§ LVIII. Many days, however, did not pass, before he found an opportunity of retaliating this disgrace. Prince Ferdinand, receiving advice that a body of the enemy, commanded by Major-General Glaubitz, had advanced on the left of the allies to Ziegenheim, detached the Hereditary Prince to oppose them, at the head of six battalions of Hanoverians and Hessians, with Elliot's regiment of English light-horse, Luckner's hussars, and two brigades of chasseurs; on the sixteenth day of the month, he engaged the enemy near the village of Exdorf, and a very warm action ensued, in which Elliot's regiment signalized themselves remarkably by repeated charges*. At length victory declared for the allies. Five battalions of the enemy, including the commander in chief, and the Prince of Anhalt Coethen, were taken, with six pieces of cannon, all their arms, baggage, and artillery. During these transactions, the Mareschal Duke de Broglie remained encamped on the heights of Corbach. He had, in advancing from Franckfort, left detachments to reduce the castles of Marpurgh and Dillemburgh, which were occupied by the allies, and they fell into his hands, the garrisons of both being obliged to surrender prisoners of war. These were but inconsiderable conquests; nor

* Though this was the first time that Elliot's regiment appeared in the field, it performed wonders. They charged five different times, and broke through the enemy at every charge: but these exploits they did not achieve without sustaining a heavy loss in officers, men, and horses.

R 4

BOOK

III.

1760.

did the progress of the French General equal the idea which had been formed of his talents and activity. The Count de St. Germain, who was his senior officer, and believed by many to be at least his equal in capacity, having now joined his corps to the grand army, and conceiving disgust at his being obliged to serve under the Duke de Broglie, relinquished his command, in which he was succeeded by the Chevalier de Muy. At the same time, the Marquis de Voyer, and the Count de Luc, two Generals of experience and reputation, quitted the army, and returned to France, actuated by the same motives.

§ LIX. The allied army having moved their camp from Saxenhausen to the village of Kalle, near Cassel, remained in that situation till the thirtieth day of July, when the troops were again put in motion. The Chevalier de Muy, having passed the Dymel at Stadtbergen, with the reserve of the French army, amounting to thirty-five thousand men, and extending this body down the banks of the river, in order to cut off the communication of the allies with Westphalia; while the Duke de Broglie marched up with his main wing to their camp at Kalle, and Prince Xavier of Saxony, who commanded their reserve on the left, advanced towards Cassel; Prince Ferdinand leaving General Kielmansegge with a body of troops for the defence of this city, decamped in the night of the thirtieth, and passed the Dymel without loss between Gíbenau and Dringleberg. The Hereditary Prince, who had the preceding day passed the same river, in order to re-enforce General Sporcken, who was posted near Corbeke, now reconnoitred

the position of the enemy, and found them possessed of a very advantageous camp between Warburgh and Ochsendorff. Prince Ferdinand having resolved to attack them; ordered the Hereditary Prince and General Sporcken to turn their left, while he himself advanced against their front, with the main body of the army. The enemy was accordingly attacked, almost at the same instant, both in flank and in rear, with equal impetuosity and success. As the infantry of the allied army could not march fast enough to charge at the same time, the Marquis of Granby was ordered to advance with the cavalry of the right; and the brigade of English artillery, commanded by Captain Philips, made such expedition, that they were up in time to second the attack in a most surprising manner. The French cavalry, though very numerous, retreated at the approach of the marquis, except three squadrons, who stood the charge, and were immediately broken. Then the English horse fell upon the enemy's infantry, which suffered greatly, while the town of Warburgh was assaulted by the Britannic legion. The French, finding themselves hard pressed on both flanks, as well as in front and rear, retired precipitately, with considerable damage, occasioned chiefly by the British cannon and dragoons; and many were drowned in attempting to ford the Dymel. The battalion of Maxwell, and a brigade under Colonel Beckwith, composed of grenadiers and highlanders, distinguished themselves remarkably on this occasion. The enemy left about fifteen hundred men, killed or wounded, on the field of battle; with some colors, and ten pieces of cannon; and

B O O K about the same number were made prisoners. Mon-
III. sieur de Muy lay all night under arms, on the heights
1760. of Volk-Missen, from whence he next day retired towards Wolfshagen. On the evening of the battle the Marquis of Granby received orders to pass the river in pursuit of them, with twelve British battalions and ten squadrons, and encamped at Wilda, about four miles from Warburgh, the heights of which were possessed by the enemy's grand army¹⁰. By this success, Prince Ferdinand was enabled to maintain

¹⁰ *Copy of a letter from the Marquis of Granby, to the Earl of Holderness.*

MY LORD,

IT is with the greatest satisfaction that I have the honor of acquainting your lordship of the success of the Hereditary Prince yesterday morning.

General Sporcken's corps marched from the camp at Kalle to Liebenau, about four in the afternoon of the twenty-ninth; the Hereditary Prince followed the same evening, with a body of troops, among which were the two English battalions of grenadiers, the two of Highlanders, and four squadrons of dragoons, Cope's and Conway's.

The army was under arms all day on the thirtieth, and, about eleven at night, marched off in six columns to Liebenau. About five the next morning, the whole army assembled, and formed on the heights near Corbeke. The Hereditary Prince was, as this time, marching in two columns, in order to turn the enemy's left flank; which he did by marching to Donhelburgh, leaving Klein-Eder on his left, and forming in two lines, with his left towards Dossel, and his right near Grimbeck, opposite to the left flank of the enemy, whose position was with the left to the high hill near Offendorf, and their right to Warburgh, into which place they had flung Fischer's corps. The Hereditary Prince immediately attacked the enemy's flank, and, after a very sharp dispute, obliged them to give way, and, by a continual fire, kept forcing them to fall back upon Warburgh. The army was, at this time, marching with the greatest

his communication with Westphalia, and keep the enemy at a distance from the heart of Hanover; diligence to attack the enemy in front; but the infantry could not get up in time, General Waldegrave, at the head of the British, pressed their march as much as possible: no troops could show more eagerness to get up than they showed. Many of the men, from the heat of the weather, and over-straining themselves to get on through morassy and very difficult ground, suddenly dropped down on their march.

General Mottyn, who was at the head of the British cavalry that was formed on the right of our infantry on the other side of a large wood, upon receiving the Duke's orders to come up with the cavalry as fast as possible, made so much expedition, bringing them up at a full trot, though the distance was near five miles, that the British cavalry had the happiness to arrive in time to share the glory of the day, having successfully charged several times both the enemy's cavalry and infantry.

I should do injustice to the general officers, to every officer and private man of the cavalry, if I did not beg your lordship would assure his Majesty, that nothing could exceed their gallant behaviour on that occasion.

Captain Philips made so much expedition with his cannon, as to have an opportunity, by a severe cannonade, to oblige those who had passed the Dymel, and were formed on the other side, to retire with the utmost precipitation.

I received his Serene Highness's orders yesterday, in the evening, to pass the river after them, with the twelve British battalions, and ten squadrons, and am now encamped upon the heights of Wilda, about four miles from Warburgh, on the heights of which their grand army is encamped.

M. de Muy is now retiring from the heights of Volk-Missen, where he lay under arms last night, towards Wolfshagen. I cannot give your lordship an account of the loss on either side Captain Faucitt, whom I send off with this, shall get all the intelligence he can upon this head, before he sets off.

I am, &c.

GRANBY.

Saturday morning, six o'clock.

BOOK
III.
1760.

but to these objects he sacrificed the country of Cassel: for Prince Xavier of Saxony, at the head of a detached body, much more numerous than that which was left under General Kielmansegge, advanced towards Cassel, and made himself master of that city; then he reduced Munden, Göttingen, and Eimbeck, in the electorate of Hanover. All that Prince Ferdinand could do, considering how much he was out-numbered by the French, was to secure posts and passes, with a view to retard their progress, and employ detachments to harass and surprise their advanced parties. In a few days after the action at Warburgh, General Luckner repulsed a French detachment, which had advanced as far as Eimbeck, and surprised another at Nordheim. At the same period, Colonel Donap, with a body of the allied army, attacked a French corps of two thousand men, posted in the wood of Sababurgh, to preserve the communication between their grand army and their troops on the other side of the Weser; and, notwithstanding the strength of their situation, drove them from their post, with the loss of five hundred men, either killed or made prisoners, but this advantage was overbalanced by the reduction of Ziegenheim, garrisoned by seven hundred men of the allied army, who, after a vigorous resistance, were obliged to surrender themselves prisoners of war.

§ LX. On the fifth day of August, Prince Ferdinand being encamped at Buhne, received intel-

P. S.—As I had not an opportunity of sending off Captain Faucitt so soon as I intended, I opened my letter, to acquaint your lordship that I have just joined the grand army with my detachment.

ligence that a considerable body of the enemy, amounting to upwards of twenty thousand men, were in motion to make a general forage in the neighbourhood of Geismar. He passed the Dymel early in the morning, with a body of troops, and some artillery, and posted them in such an advantageous manner, as to render the enemy's attempt totally ineffectual, although the foragers were covered with great part of their army. On the same morning the Hereditary Prince set out on an expedition to beat up the quarters of a French detachment. Being informed that the volunteers of Clermont and Dauphiné, to the number of one thousand, horse and foot, were cantoned at Zierenberg, at a small distance from the French camp at Dierenberg, and passed their time in the most careless security, he advanced towards them from his camp at Warburgh, within a league of their cantonment, without seeing any of their posts, or meeting with any of their patrols; a circumstance that encouraged him to beat up their quarters by surprise: for this service he pitched upon five battalions, with a detachment of Highlanders, and eight regiments of dragoons. Leaving their tents standing, they began their march at eight in the evening, and passed the Dymel near Warburgh. About a league on the other side of the Dymel, at the village of Witzen, they were joined by the light troops under Major Bulow; and now the disposition was made, both for entering the town, and securing a retreat, in case of being repulsed. When they were within two miles of Zierenberg, and in sight of the fires of the enemy's grand guard, the grenadiers of Maxwell, the regiment of Kingsley, and the

CHAP.

XIII.

1760.

B O O K

III.

1760.

Highlanders, advanced by three separate roads, and marched in profound silence ; at length, the noise of their feet alarmed the French, who began to fire ; then the grenadiers proceeded at a round pace with unloaded firelocks, pushed the piquets, slew the guard at the gate, and rushing into the town, drove every thing before them with incredible impetuosity. The attack was so sudden, and the surprise so great, that the French had not time to assemble in any considerable number ; but they began to fire from the windows, and in so doing, exasperated the allied troops, who, bursting into the houses, slaughtered them without mercy. Having remained in the place from two till three in the morning, they retreated with about four hundred prisoners, including forty officers ; and brought off two pieces of artillery. This nocturnal adventure, in which the British troops displayed equal courage and activity, was achieved with very little loss ; but, after all, it deserves no other appellation than that of a partisan-exploit, for it was attended with no sort of advantage to the allied army.

§ LXI. Considering the superiority of the French army, we cannot account for the little progress made by the Duke de Broglie, who, according to our conception, might either have given battle to the allies with the utmost probability of success ; or penetrated into the heart of Hanover, the conquest of which seemed to be the principal object of the French ministry. Instead of striking an important stroke, he retired from Immenhausen towards Cassel, where he fortified his camp as if he had thought himself in danger of being attacked ; and the war was carried

on by small detachments. Major Bulow, being sent with a strong party from the camp of the allied army at Buline, surprised the town of Marpurgh, destroyed the French ovens, and brought off a considerable quantity of stores and baggage, with some prisoners. He met with the same success at Butzbach, where he surprised and took two companies belonging to the regiment of Raugrave, and retired with his body to Franckenberg, where he joined Colonel Forfen. On the twelfth day of September they made a movement towards Frankenau; and M. de Stainville, who was posted with a body of French troops at Merdenhagen, advanced to check their progress. He came up with their rear in the neighbourhood of Munden, and attacked them in passing the river Orck with such vigor, that Forfen, with some of his cavalry, was taken, and Bulow obliged to abandon some pieces of cannon. The action was just determined, when this last was re-enforced by the Hereditary Prince of Brunswick, who had made a forced march of five German miles, which had fatigued the troops to such a degree, that he deferred his attack till next morning; but, in the mean time, M. de Stainville retired towards Franckenberg. The Hanoverian General Wangenheim, at the head of four battalions and six squadrons, had driven the enemy from the defiles of Soheite, and encamped at Lawenthagen; but, being attacked by a superior number, he was obliged, in his turn, to give way, and his retreat was not effected without the loss of two hundred men, and some pieces of artillery.

B O O K
III.
1769.

When the enemy retired, General Wangenheim re-passed the Weser, and occupied his former situation at Uffar. Mean while, General Luckner gained an advantage over a detachment of French cavalry near Norten. Prince Ferdinand, when Mareschal Broglie quitted his camp at Immenhausen, made a motion of his troops, and established his head-quarters at Geismar-wells, the residence of the Landgrave of Hesse-Cassel; from thence, however, he transferred them, about the latter end of September, to Ovilgune, on the Westphalian side of the Dymel.

§ LXII. Such was the position of the two opposite grand armies, when the world was surprised by an expedition to the Lower Rhine, made by the Hereditary Prince of Brunswick. Whether this excursion was intended to hinder the French from reinforcing their army in Westphalia, or to co-operate in the Low Countries with the armament now ready equipped in the ports of England; or to gratify the ambition of a young prince, overboiling with courage, and glowing with the desire of conquest, we cannot explain to the satisfaction of the reader: certain it is, the Austrian Netherlands were, at this juncture, entirely destitute of troops, except the French garrisons of Ostend and Nieuport, which were weak and inconsiderable. Had ten thousand English troops been landed on the coast of Blankenburgh, they might have taken possession of Bruges, Ghent, Brussels, and Antwerp, without resistance, and joined the Hereditary Prince in the heart of the country: in that case he would have found himself

himself at the head of thirty thousand men, and might have made such a diversion in favor of Hanover, as to transfer the seat of war from Westphalia into Flanders. The Empress-Queen might, indeed, have complained of this invasion, as the formality of declaring war against her had not been observed by Great-Britain; but, considering that she was the declared enemy of Hanover, and had violated the barrier-treaty, in establishing which the kingdom of Great-Britain had lavished away so much blood and treasure, a step of this kind, we apprehend, might have been taken, without any imputation of perfidy or injustice. Whatever the motives of the prince's expedition might have been, he certainly quitted the grand army of the allies in the month of September, and traversing Westphalia, with twenty battalions, and as many squadrons, appeared on the Lower Rhine, marching by Schermbeck and Dusseldorp. On the twenty-ninth day of the month, he sent a large detachment over the river at Rucroot, which surprised part of the French partisan Fischer's corps at Rhynberg, and scoured the country. Next day, other parties, crossing at Rees and Emmerick, took possession of some redoubts which the French had raised along the bank of the river; and here they found a number of boats, sufficient to transport the rest of the forces. Then the Prince advanced to Cleves, and at his approach the French garrison, consisting of five hundred men, under the command of M. de Barral, retired into the castle, which, however, they did not long defend; for on the third day of October they capitulated, and surrendered

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

BOOK

III.

1760.

themselves prisoners of war, after having in vain endeavoured to obtain more favorable conditions.

§ LXIII. A more important object was Wesel, which the prince invested, and began to besiege in form. The approaches were made on the right of the Rhine, while the Prince in person remained on the left, to cover the siege; and kept his communication open with the other side, by a bridge above, and another below the place. He had hoped to carry it by a vigorous exertion, without the formality of a regular siege, but he met with a warmer reception than he expected; and his operations were retarded by heavy rains, which, by swelling the river, endangered his bridges and laid his trenches under water. The difficulties and delays occasioned by this circumstance entirely frustrated his design. The French, being made acquainted with his motions, were not slow in taking measures to anticipate his success. M. de Castries was detached after him with thirty battalions, and thirty-eight squadrons; and, by forced marches, arrived on the fourteenth day of October, at Rhynberg, where the prince's light troops were posted. These he attacked immediately, and compelled to abandon the post, notwithstanding all the efforts of the Prince, who commanded in person, and appeared in the warmest parts of this short, but sanguinary affair. The enemy, leaving five battalions, with some squadrons, at Rhynberg, marched by the left, and encamped behind the convent of Campen. The Prince, having received intimation that M. de Castries was not yet joined by some re-enforcements that were on the march, determined to

be beforehand with them, and attempt that very night to surprise him in his camp. For this purpose he began his march at ten in the evening, after having left four battalions, and five squadrons, under General Bock, with instructions to observe Rhynberg, and attack that post, in case the attempt on Campen should succeed. Before the allied forces could reach the enemy's camp, they were under the necessity of overpowering Fischer's corps of irregulars, which occupied the convent of Campen, at the distance of half a league in their front. This service occasioned some firing, the noise of which alarmed the French army. Their commander formed them with great expedition, and posted them in a wood, where they were immediately attacked, and at first obliged to give ground; but they soon retrieved all they had lost, and sustained without flinching an unceasing fire of musquetry, from five in the morning till nine at night, when they reaped the fruits of their perseverance. The Hereditary Prince, whose horse was killed under him, seeing no prospect of success in prolonging an action which had already cost him a considerable number of men, thought proper to give orders for a retreat, which was not effected without confusion; and left the field of battle to the enemy. His loss, on this occasion, did not fall short of sixteen hundred choice men, killed, wounded, and taken; and this loss fell chiefly on the troops of Great-Britain, who were always found in the foremost ranks of danger. All the officers, both of infantry and dragoons, distinguished themselves remarkably, and many were dangerously wounded.

BOOK Among these, the nation regretted the loss of Lord
III. Downe, whose wounds proved mortal : he was a
1760. young nobleman of spirit, who had lately embraced
 a military life, though he was not regularly trained
 in the service.

§ LXIV. Next day, which was the sixteenth of
 October, the enemy attacked an advanced body of
 the allies, which was posted in a wood before El-
 verick, and extended along the Rhine. The firing
 of cannon and musquetry was maintained till night.
 Mean while, a column of the French infantry, com-
 manded by M. de Cabot, marched through Walach,
 and took post among the thickets, at the distance of
 a quarter of a league, in the front of the Prince's army.
 By this time the Rhine was so much swelled by the
 rains, and the banks of it were overflowed, in such a
 manner, that it was necessary to repair and move
 lower down the bridge which had been thrown
 over that river. This work was accordingly per-
 formed in the presence of the enemy, and the Prince,
 passing without molestation, proceeded to Bruynen,
 where he fixed his head-quarters. His passing the
 Rhine so easily, under the eye of a victorious army, so
 much superior to him in number, may be counted
 among the fortunate incidents of his life. Such was
 the issue of an expedition, which exposed the pro-
 jector of it to the imputation of temerity. What-
 ever his aim might have been, besides the reduction
 of Wesel, with the strength of which he did not
 seem to have been very well acquainted, he certainly
 miscarried in his design, and his miscarriage was at-
 tended with a very considerable loss of troops,

occasioned not only by the action, but also by the diseases engendered from the wet weather, the fatigue of long marches, and the want of proper conveniences, not to mention the enormous expense in contingencies, incurred by this fruitless undertaking.

§ LXV. In the month of November, while he lay encamped in the neighbourhood of Schermbeck, a body of the enemy attempted to beat up his quarters: having received intimation of their design, he immediately called in his advanced posts, and made a disposition for giving them a proper reception. He abandoned the tents that were in the front of his camp, and posted his infantry in ambuscade behind those that were in the rear: at the same time he ordered some regiments of horse and hussars to fetch a compass, and fall upon the back of the enemy. This stratagem succeeded to his wish. The French detachment, believing the allies had actually abandoned their camp, began to pillage the tents in the utmost disorder: then the infantry sallied from the place where they were concealed, and fell upon them with great impetuosity: the artillery opened, and the cavalry charged them in flank. In a word, of twelve hundred who marched from Wesel on this expedition, scarce two hundred escaped.

§ LXVI. The Duke de Broglio endeavoured, by fundry means, to take advantage of the allied army on the other side of the Weser, thus weakened by the absence of the troops under the Hereditary Prince; but he found Prince Ferdinand too vigilant to be surpris'd, and too strongly situated to be attacked with any prospect of success. He, therefore, contented

BOOK

III.

1760.

himself with ravaging the country by detachments: he sent M. de Stainville, with a considerable body of forces, to penetrate into the heart of Hanover; and on the fifteenth day of September, that officer falling in with a detachment of the allies, commanded by Major Bulow, attacked them near the abbey of Schaken. After a warm and obstinate engagement, they were defeated, and driven to Bulemont, with the loss of their cannon, baggage, and a good number of men, who fell into the hands of the victors. After this exploit, M. de Stainville advanced to Halberstadt, and demanded of that capital a contribution of one million five hundred thousand livres: but the citizens had been so drained by former exactions, that they could not raise above thirty thousand: for the remainder the French partisan took hostages, with whom he returned to the grand army encamped at Cassel, from whence they, in a little time, fell back as far as Göttingen.

§ LXVII. As the enemy retreated Prince Ferdinand advanced as far as Hurste, where he established his head-quarters about the latter end of November. While he remained in this position, divers skirmishes happened in the neighbourhood of Göttingen. Major-General Breidenbach, at the head of two regiments of Hanoverian and Brunswick-guards, with a detachment of cavalry, attacked, on the twenty-ninth day of November, the French post at Heydemunden, upon the river Worrau. This he carried, and took possession of the town, which the enemy hastily abandoned. Part of their detachment crossed the river in boats; the rest threw themselves into an intrenchment that covered the passage,

which the allies endeavoured to force in several unsuccessful attempts, galled as they were by the fire of the enemy's redoubts on the other side of the river. At length M. Breidenbach was obliged to desist, and fall back into the town, from whence he retired at midnight, after having sustained considerable damage. Prince Ferdinand had it very much at heart to drive the French from Gœttingen, and accordingly invested that city; but the French garrison, which was numerous, and well provided, made such a vigorous defence, as baffled all the endeavours of the allies, who were moreover impeded by the rainy weather, which, added to other considerations, prevented them from undertaking the siege in form. Nevertheless, they kept the place blocked up from the twenty-second day of November to the twelfth of the following month, when the garrison, in a desperate sally, took one of their principal posts, and compelled them to raise the blockade. About the middle of December, Prince Ferdinand retired into winter-quarters, he himself residing at Uslar, and the English troops being cantoned in the bishopric of Paderborn. Thus, the enemy were left in possession of Hesse, and the whole country eastward of the Weser, to the frontiers of the electorate of Hanover. If the allied army had not been weakened, for the sake of a rash, ill-concerted, and unsuccessful expedition to the Lower-Rhine, in all probability the French would have been obliged to abandon the footing they had gained in the course of this campaign, and in particular to retreat from Gœttingen, which they now maintained and fortified with great diligence and circumspection.

C H A P.

XIII.

1760.

C H A P. XIV.

§ I. *Exploit of the Swedes in Pomerania.* II. *Skirmishes between the Prussians and Austrians in Saxony.* III. *Position of the armies in Saxony and Silesia.* IV. *General Loudohn defeats General Fouquet, and reduces Glatz.* V. *And then undertakes the siege of Breslaw, which is relieved by Prince Henry of Prussia.* VI. *The King of Prussia makes an unsuccessful attempt upon Dresden.* VII. *He marches into Silesia.* VIII. *Defeats General Laudohn: and raises the blockade of Schweidnitz.* IX. *Action between General Hulsen and the Imperial army in Saxony.* X. *Dangerous situation of the Prussian monarch.* XI. *The Russians and Austrians make an irruption into Brandenburg, and possess themselves of Berlin.* XII. *The King of Prussia defeats the Austrians at Torgau.* XIII. *Both armies go into quarters of cantonment.* XIV. *The diets of Poland and Sweden assembled.* XV. *Intimation given by the King of Prussia to the States of Westphalia.* XVI. *King of Poland's remonstrance.* XVII. *Reduction of Pondicherry.* XVIII. *Part of the British Squadron wrecked in a storm.* XIX. *Death of King George II.* XX. *His character.* XXI. *Recapitulation of the principal events of his reign.* XXII. *His death universally lamented.* XXIII. *Account of the commerce of Great-Britain.* XXIV. *State of religion and philosophy.* XXV. *Fanaticism.* XXVI. *Metaphysics and medicine.* XXVII. *Mechanics.*

XXVIII. *Genius.* XXIX. *Music.* XXX. *Painting and sculpture.*

§ I. **T**HE King of Prussia, after all his labors, notwithstanding the great talents he had displayed, and the incredible efforts he had made, still found himself surrounded by his enemies, and in danger of being crushed, by their closing, and contracting their circle. Even the Swedes, who had languished so long, seemed to be roused to exertion in Pomerania, during the severity of the winter-season. The Prussian General, Manteuffel, had, on the twentieth day of January, passed the river Peene, overthrown the advanced posts of the enemy at Ziethen, and penetrated as far as the neighbourhood of Griesswalde; but finding the Swedes on their guard, he returned to Anclam, where his head-quarters were established. This insult was soon retaliated with interest. On the twenty-eighth day of the month, at five in the morning, a body of Swedes attacked the Prussian troops posted in the suburbs of Anclam, on the other side of the Peene, and drove them into the city, which they entered pell-mell. General Manteuffel, being alarmed, endeavoured to rally the troops, but was wounded and taken, with about two hundred men, and three pieces of cannon. The victors, having achieved this exploit, returned to their own quarters. As for the Russian army, which had wintered on the other side of the Vistula, the season was pretty far advanced before it could take the field; though General Tottleben was detached from it, about the beginning of June, at the head of ten thousand Cossacks, and other light troops with which he

CHAP.

XIV.

1760.

B O O K made an irruption into Pomerania, and established
III. his head-quarters at Belgard.

1760.

§ II. At the beginning of the campaign the King of Prussia's chief aim was to take measures for the preservation of Silesia, the conquest of which seemed to be the principal object with the court of Vienna. While the Austrian army, under Mareschal Count Daun, lay strongly intrenched in the neighbourhood of Dresden, the King of Prussia had endeavoured, in the month of December, to make him quit that advantageous situation, by cutting off his provisions, and making irruption into Bohemia. For these purposes he had taken possession of Dippelwalde, Maxen, and Pretchendorf, as if he intended to enter Bohemia by the way of Palsberg: but this scheme being found impracticable, he returned to his camp at Freyberg; and in January the Prussian and Austrian armies were cantoned so near each other, that daily skirmishes were fought with various success. The head of the Prussian camp was formed by a body of four thousand men under Gen. Zettwitz, who, on the twenty-ninth day of January, was attacked with such impetuosity by the Austrian General, Beck, that he retreated in great confusion to Torgau, with the loss of five hundred men, eight pieces of artillery, and a considerable quantity of new clothing, and other baggage. Another advantage of the same nature was gained by the Austrians at Neustadt over a small body of Prussians who occupied that city. In the month of March General Laudohn advanced with a strong detachment of horse and foot, in order to surprise the Prussians, who, in attempting to effect a retreat to Steinau, were surrounded accordingly, and very roughly

handled. General Laudohn summoned them twice by sound of trumpet to lay down their arms; but their commanders, the Captains Blumenthal and Zettwitz, rejecting the proposal with disdain, the enemy attacked them on all hands with a great superiority of number. In this emergency the Prussian captains formed their troops into a square, and by a close continued fire kept the enemy at bay; until, perceiving that the Croats had taken possession of a wood between Siebenhausen and Steinau, they, in apprehension of being intercepted, abandoned their baggage, and forced their way to Steinau, which they reached with great difficulty, having been continually harassed by the Austrians, who paid dear for this advantage. Several other petty exploits of this kind were achieved by detachments on both sides, before the campaign was begun by the grand armies.

§ III. Towards the end of April the King of Prussia altered his position, and withdrew that part of his chain of cantonments extending from the forest of Thurundt to the right of the Elbe. He now took possession of a very strong camp between the Elbe and the Mulda, which he intrenched in every part that was accessible and fortified with two hundred and fifty pieces of cannon. By these precautions he was enabled to keep his ground against the army of Count Daun, and at the same time detach a body of troops, as a re-enforcement to his brother Prince Henry, who assembled a separate army near Franckfort upon the Oder, that he might be at hand either to oppose the Russians, or march to the relief of Silesia, which the enemy was bent upon invading. It

C H A P.

XIV.

1760.

BOOK
III.
1760.

was for this purpose that the Austrian General, Laudohn, advanced with a considerable army into Lusatia, about the beginning of May, and General Beck, with another body of troops, took possession of Cöthbus: mean while Count Daun continued in his old situation on the Elbe; General Lacy formed a small detached army upon the frontiers of Saxony, to the southward of Dresden; and the Prince de Deuxponts marched into the same neighbourhood with the army of the Empire. Prince Henry of Prussia, having encamped with his army for some time at Sagan, in Silesia, moved from thence to Górlitz in Lusatia, to observe the motions of General Laudohn, encamped at Königsgrätz; from whence, in the beginning of June, he marched into the country of Glatz, and advanced to the neighbourhood of Schweidnitz, which he seemed determined to besiege, having a train of eight pieces of cannon. With a view to thwart his designs, Prince Henry reinforced the body of troops under General Fouquet; and at the same time he sent a detachment into Pomerania, under Colonel Lessow, who defeated the rear-guard of General Tottleben, and compelled that officer to evacuate Pomerania. By this time, however, Mareschal Soltikoff had arrived from Petersburg, and taken the command of the grand Russian army, which passed the Vistula in June, and began its march towards the frontiers of Silesia.

§ IV. In the month of June General Laudohn made an unsuccessful attempt to carry Glatz by assault: but he succeeded better in his next enterprise. Understanding that General Fouquet, who occupied the post at Landshut, had weakened himself by sen-

ding off detachments under the Major-Generals Ziethen and Grant, he resolved to attack him with such a superiority of number, that he should not be able to resist. Accordingly, on the twenty-third day of June, at two in the morning, he began the assault with his whole army upon some redoubts which Fouquet occupied; and these were carried one after another, though not without a very desperate opposition. General Fouquet being summoned to surrender, refused to submit; and having received two wounds, was at length taken prisoner: about three thousand of his men escaped to Breslaw; the rest were killed or taken; but the loss of the victors is said to have exceeded that of the vanquished. In July General Laudohn undertook the siege of Glatz, which was taken after a very faint resistance: for, on the very day the batteries were opened against the place, the garrison abandoned part of the fortifications, which the besiegers immediately occupied. The Prussians made repeated efforts to regain the ground they had lost; but they were repulsed in all their attempts. At length the garrison laid down their arms, and surrendered at discretion. From this tame behaviour of the Prussians, one would imagine the garrison must have been very weak, a circumstance which we cannot reconcile with the known sagacity of the Prussian monarch, as the place was of great importance, on account of the immense magazine it contained, including above one hundred brass cannon, a great number of mortars, and a vast quantity of ammunition.

§ V. Laudohn, encouraged by this success at Glatz, advanced immediately to Breslaw, which

CHAP.
XIV.
1760.

BOOK he began to bombard with great fury^r; but, before
 III. he could make a regular attack, he found himself
 1760. obliged to retire. Prince Henry of Prussia, one of the

^r The Germans are in general but indifferent engineers, and little acquainted with the art of besieging. On this occasion the Austrian General had no other prospect than that of carrying the place by a sudden attack, or intimidating Count Tavenzein, the governor, to an immediate surrender; for he knew the Russian army was at a considerable distance, and judged from the character of Prince Henry of Prussia, that he would advance to the relief of the place long before it could be taken according to the usual forms. Influenced by these considerations, when he had invested the town, he sent a letter to the governor, specifying, that his army consisted of fifty battalions and four-score squadrons; that the Russian army, amounting to seventy-five thousand men, was within three days march of Breslaw; that no succour could be expected from the King of Prussia, encamped as he was on the other side of the Elbe, and overawed by the army of Count Daun; that Prince Henry, far from being in a condition to bring relief, would not be able to stand his ground against the Russians; that Breslaw being an open mercantile town, not a fortress, could not be defended without contravening the established rules of war; and therefore the governor, in case of obstinacy, had no reason to expect an honorable capitulation, the benefit of which was now offered. He, at the same time, sent a memorial to the civil magistrates, threatening their town with destruction, which could by no other means be prevented than by joining with the inhabitants in persuading the governor to embrace immediately the terms that were proposed. Count Tavenzein, instead of being intimidated, was encouraged by these menaces, which implied an apprehension in Laudohn that the place would be relieved. He, therefore, replied to the summons he had received, that Breslaw was not simply a mercantile town, but ought to be considered as a place of strength, as being surrounded with works and wet ditches; that the Austrians themselves had defended it as such after the battle of Lissa; in the year one thousand seven hundred and fifty-seven; that the King his master having com-

most accomplished Generals which this age produced, having received repeated intelligence that the Russian army intended to join Laudohn at Breslaw, resolved to advance and give them battle before the purposed junction. In the latter end of July he began his march from Gleissen, and on the last day of that month had reached Linden, near

manded him to defend the place to the last extremity, he could neither comply with General Laudohn's proposals, nor pay the least regard to his threats of destroying the town, as he had not been intrusted with the care of the houses, but with the defence of the fortifications. The Austrian convinced him that same evening, that he threatened nothing but what he meant to perform. He opened his batteries, and poured in upon the town a most terrible shower of bombs and red-hot bullets, which continued till midnight. During this dreadful discharge, which filled the place with horror and desolation, he attempted the outworks by assault. The Croats attacked the covered way in different places with their usual impetuosity; but were repulsed with considerable loss, by the conduct and resolution of the governor and garrison. These proceedings having made no impression on Tavenzein, the besieging General had recourse again to negociation, and offered the most flattering articles of capitulation, which were rejected with disdain. The governor gave him to understand, that the destruction of the town had made no change in his resolution, though it was a practice contrary to the law of arms, as well as to the dictates of common humanity, to begin the siege of a fortress by ruining the inhabitants: finally, he assured him he would wait for him upon the ramparts, and defend the place to the utmost of his power. His observation was certainly just: nothing could be more infamously inhuman than this practice of making war upon the helpless unarmed inhabitants of a town which has the misfortune to be beleaguered yet the besieger pleaded the example of the Prussian monarch, who had before acted the same tragedy at Dresden. Laudohn being thus set at defiance, continued to batter and bombard, and several subsequent assaults were given to the fortifications.

BOOK
III.
1760.

Slauve, where he understood that Tottleben's detachment only had passed through the plains of Polnich-Lissa, and that the grand Russian army had marched through Kosten and Gustin. The Prince, finding it impossible to pursue them by that route, directed his march to Glogau, where he learned that Breslaw was besieged by General Laudohn, and immediately advanced by forced marches to its relief. Such was his expedition, that in five days he marched above one hundred and twenty English miles, and at his approach the Austrian General abandoned his enterprize. Thus, by his prudence and activity, he not only prevented the junction of the Russian and Austrian armies, but also saved the capital of Silesia, and hampered Laudohn in such a manner as subjected him to a defeat by the Prussian monarch, to whose motions we shall now turn our attention.

§ VI. Whether his design was originally upon Dresden, or he purposed to co-operate with his brother Prince Henry in Silesia, which his adversaries seemed to have pitched upon as the scene of their operations, we cannot presume to determine: but certain it is, he, in the beginning of July, began his march in two columns through Lusatia, and Count Daun being informed of his march, ordered his army to be put in motion. Leaving the army of the empire, and the body of troops under Lacy, to guard Saxony in his absence, he marched with great expedition towards Silesia, in full persuasion that the Prussian monarch had thither directed his route. On the seventh day of July, the King, knowing that Daun was now removed at a distance, repassed the Pulsnitz which

which he had passed but two days before, and advanced with the van of his army towards Lichtenberg, in order to attack the forces of General Lacy, who was posted there; but the Austrian retired at his approach. Then the army marched to Marienstern, where the King having received intelligence that Count Daun was in full march for Lauban, having already gained two marches upon the Prussians. Perhaps it was this intimation that determined the King to change his plan and return to the Elbe. On the eighth day of the month he repassed the Spree, in the neighbourhood of Bautzen, and marched towards Dresden with extraordinary diligence. On the thirteenth, his army having passed the Elbe at Kadetz, on a bridge of boats, encamped between Pirna and Dresden, which last he resolved to besiege, in hopes of reducing it before Count Daun could return to its relief. How far this expectation was well grounded, we must leave the reader to judge, after having observed, that the place was now much more defensible than it had been when the last attempt of the Austrians upon it miscarried; that it was secured with a numerous garrison, commanded by General Macguire, an officer of courage and experience. This governor being summoned to surrender, answered, that having the honor to be intrusted with the defence of the capital, he would maintain it to the last extremity. Batteries were immediately raised against the town on both sides of the Elbe; and the poor inhabitants subjected to a dreadful visitation, that their calamities might either drive them to despair, or move the heart of the

B O O K

III.

1760.

governor to embrace articles of capitulation: but these expedients proved ineffectual. Though the suburbs towards the Pirna-gate were attacked and carried, this advantage made no impression on General Macguire, who made several vigorous sallies, and took every necessary precaution for the defence of the city, encouraged moreover by the vicinity of Lacy's body and the army of the empire, encamped in an advantageous position near Gros Seydlitz, and confident that Count Daun would hasten to his relief. In this hope he was not disappointed; the Austrian General, finding himself duped by the stratagem of the Prussian monarch, and being made acquainted with his enterprise against Dresden, instantly wheeled about, and marched back with such rapidity, that on the nineteenth day of the month he reached the neighbourhood of the capital of Saxony. In consequence of his approach the King of Prussia, whose heavy artillery was now arrived, redoubled his efforts against the city, so as to reduce to ashes the cathedral-church, the new square, several noble streets, some palaces, together with the curious manufactory of porcelaine. His vengeance must have been levelled against the citizens; for it affected neither the fortifications, nor the Austrian garrison, which Count Daun found means to re-enforce with sixteen battalions. This supply, and the neighbourhood of three hostile armies, rendered it altogether impossible to prosecute the siege with any prospect of success: the King, therefore, abandoned the undertaking, withdrew his troops and artillery, and endeavoured to bring Daun to a battle, which that General cautiously avoided.

§ VII. The fate of this prince seemed now at its crisis. Notwithstanding all the efforts of his brother Prince Henry, the Russians were fast advancing to join Laudohn, who had already blocked up Schweidnitz and Neiss, and their junction seemed to threaten the loss of all Silesia. The King had nothing to oppose to superior numbers, but superior activity, of which he determined to avail himself without delay. Instead of making a feint towards Silesia, he resolved to march thither in earnest, and for that purpose, crossing the Elbe, encamped at Dallwitz, on the farther bank of the river, leaving General Hulsen, with fifteen thousand men, in the intrenched camp of Schlettow, to maintain his footing in Saxony. On the third day of August he began his march for Silesia, followed by Count Daun with the grand Austrian army, while the detached body under Lacy took post at Rechenberg, and the Imperial army encamped at Kesseldorf. Both the Prussians and Austrians marched at the rate of one hundred miles in five days: on the tenth the King took possession of the camp of Lignitz; and here he seemed in danger of being quite surrounded by the enemy, who occupied the whole ground between Parchwitz and Cossendau, an extent of thirty miles. Count Daun's army formed the centre of this chain, possessing the heights of Waldstadt and Hochkirch: General Laudohn covered the ground between Jeschkendorf and Coschitz: the rising grounds of Parchwitz were secured by General Nauendorf; and M. de Beck, who formed the left, extended his troops beyond Cossendau. The King marched in the night of the

B O O K eleventh, with a view to turn the enemy, and reach
III. Jauer; but at break of day he discovered a new
1760. camp at Prausnitz, which consisted of Lacy's detachment, just arrived from Lauban. The Prussians immediately passed the Katzbach, to attack this General, but he made such a skilful disposition for a retreat towards the army of Count Daun, that he not only baffled the endeavours of the King to bring him to action, but, by posting himself on the heights of Hennersdorf, anticipated his march to Jauer. In vain the Prussian monarch attempted next day to turn the enemy on the side of the mountains, by Pomsen and Jägersdorf; the roads were found impassable to the ammunition-waggon, and the King returned to the camp at Lignitz.

§ VIII. While he remained in this situation he received advice that four-and-twenty thousand Russians, under Count Czernichew, had thrown bridges over the Oder at Auras, where they intended to cross that river, and he concluded the enemy had formed a design to close him in, and attack him with their joint forces. Daun had, indeed, projected a plan for surprising him in the night, and had actually put his army in motion for that purpose; but he was anticipated by the vigilance and good fortune of the Prussian monarch. That prince, reflecting that, if he should wait for his adversaries in his camp, he ran the risk of being attacked at the same time by Lacy on his right, by Daun in his front, and by Laudohn on his left, he altered his position, in order to disconcert their operations; and, on the fourteenth day of the month, marched to the heights of

Pfaffendorf, where he formed his army in order of battle. Receiving intimation, about two in the morning, that Laudohn was in full march, advancing in columns by Bennowitz, he divided his army into two separate bodies. One of these remained on the ground, in order to maintain the post against any attempts that might be made by Count Daun to succour Laudohn; and that this service might be the more effectually performed, the heights were fortified with batteries, so judiciously disposed as to impede and over-awe the whole Austrian army. The King, having taken this precaution, wheeled about with sixteen battalions and thirty squadrons, to fall upon Laudohn as he should advance; but that General knew nothing of his design, until he himself arrived at the village of Pfaffendorf, about three in the morning, when the day dawning, and a thick fog gradually dispersing, the whole detachment of the Prussian army appeared in order of battle, in a well chosen situation, strengthened with a numerous train of artillery, placed to the best advantage. Laudohn was not a little mortified to find himself caught in his own snare; but he had advanced too far to recede, and, therefore, making a virtue of necessity, resolved to stand an engagement. With this view he formed his troops as well as the time, place, and circumstances would permit; and the Prussians advancing to the attack, a severe action ensued. The King rode along the line to animate the troops, and superintended every part of the charge, hazarding his life in the most dangerous scenes of the battle to such a degree, that his horse

C H A P.

XIV.

1760.

BOOK III. 1760. was killed under him, and his clothes were shot through in several places. The Austrians maintained the conflict with great obstinacy until six in the morning, when they gave ground, and were pursued to the Katzbach, beyond which the King would not allow his troops to prosecute the advantage they had gained, that they might be able to succour the right, in case Mareschal Count Daun should succeed in his attempt to advance against them from Lignitz. That General had actually begun his march to fall upon the Prussians on one side, while Laudohn should attack them on the other; but he was not a little surprised to find they were decamped; and when he perceived a thick cloud of smoke at a distance, he immediately comprehended the nature of the King's management. He then attempted to advance by Lignitz; but the troops and artillery, which had been left on the height of Pfaffendorf, to dispute his march, were so advantageously disposed, as to render all his efforts abortive. Laudohn is said to have lost in the action above eight thousand men, killed, wounded, and taken, including eighty officers, with twenty-three pair of colors, and eighty-two pieces of cannon: over and above this loss, the Austrian General suffered greatly by desertion. The Prussians obtained the victory at the expense of one General, with five hundred men killed, and twelve hundred wounded. Immediately after the action the victor marched to Parchwitz; while Daun detached Prince Löwenstein and General Beck, with the reserve of his army, to join Prince Czernichew, who had crossed the Oder at Auras; but he was

so intimidated by the defeat at Lignitz, that he forthwith repassed that river, and Prince Lœwenstein retired on the side of Jauer. By this bold and well-conducted adventure, the Prussian monarch not only escaped the most imminent hazard of a total defeat from the joint efforts of two strong armies, but also prevented the dreaded junction of the Russian and Austrian forces. His business was now to open the communication with Breslaw and his brother Prince Henry, whom he joined at Neumarcke. The Prince, after Laudohn was obliged to relinquish the siege of Breslaw, had kept a watchful eye over the motions of the Russian army, which had advanced into the neighbourhood of that city, and, without all doubt, would have bombarded it from some commanding heights, had they not been prevented by Prince Henry, who took possession of these posts, and fortified them with redoubts. The King, having freed Breslaw from the neighbourhood of his enemies, and being strengthened by the junction with his brother, left a considerable detachment under the command of General Boltze, to protect the country against the Russian irregulars; and advanced with his whole force to the relief of Schweidnitz, which was blocked up by the Austrian forces under the command of the Mareschal Count Daun. In his march he fell upon a separate body under General Beck, made two battalions of Croats prisoners, and dispersed several squadrons. This achievement had such an effect upon the enemy, that they raised the blockade, and retreated with some precipitation to the mountains of Landshut.

BOOK
III.
1760.

§ IX. While the King thus exerted himself, with a spirit altogether unexampled, in defending Silesia, General Hulsen, who commanded his troops in Saxony, was exposed to the most imminent danger. Understanding that the army of the Empire had formed a design to cut off his communication with Torgau, he quitted his camp at Meissen, and marched to Strehla. The enemy having divided their forces into two bodies, one of them, on the twentieth day of August, attacked an advanced post of the Prussians; while the other was disposed in such a manner, as to over-awe Hulsen's camp, and prevent him from taking any step for the relief of his battalions, who maintained their ground with difficulty against a superior number of the assailants. In this emergency the Prussian General ordered his cavalry to make a circuit round a rising ground, and, if possible, charge the enemy in flank. This order was executed with equal vigor and success. They fell upon the Imperial army with such impetuosity, as drove their battalions and horse upon each other in the utmost confusion. A considerable number of the enemy were slain, and forty-one officers, with twelve hundred men, made prisoners. By this advantage, which was obtained at a very small expense, General Hulsen opened for himself a way to Torgau, whither he instantly retreated, perceiving that the whole army of the Imperialists was advancing to cut off his communication with the Elbe. This retreat furnished the enemy with a pretext for claiming the victory.

§ X. After all these heroic endeavours of the Prussian monarch and his officers, his affairs remain-

ed in such a desperate situation as seemed to presage approaching ruin: for, though in person he commanded a numerous and well appointed army, he found it absolutely impossible to guard against the different detachments from the three separate armies of his adversaries. Bodies of Austrian troops scoured the country of Lusatia; the Russians traversed part of Silesia, and made irruptions even into Brandenburg; the Imperial army domineered in Saxony; the Swedish army, meeting with no opposition, advanced into the heart of Pomerania; so that the King was not only threatened on every side, but all correspondence between him and his hereditary dominions was at this juncture intercepted.

§ XI. His adversaries, having been hitherto baffled by his activity and resolution in their designs upon Silesia, now meditated a scheme, the execution of which he could not but feel in the most sensible manner. The Russian army being on its retreat from Silesia, Count Czernichew was sent with a strong detachment into the Marche of Brandenburg; while a numerous body of Austrians, under Lacy and Brentano, penetrated into the same country from Saxony, with instructions to join the Russians at the gates of Berlin. The Prussian General, Hullen, finding himself too weak to cope with the army of the Empire in Misnia, had fallen back to this capital, where he was joined by the troops under General Werner, lately returned from Pomerania; but as their forces, after this junction, did not exceed sixteen thousand men, and the allies advancing against them amounted to forty thousand,

C H A P.

XIV.

1760.

BOOK

III.

1760.

they would not pretend to oppose the enemy in the open field, nor to defend a city of such extent, and so imperfectly fortified. Such an attempt would have only exposed their troops to ruin, without being able to save the capital, which, on the contrary, would have been the more severely handled, in consequence of their opposition. They, therefore, resolved to retire, after having repulsed the advanced guard of the Russians under Tottleben, which attacked the gates, and even bombarded the town, before the great armies appeared. At their approach the Prussian Generals retreated, leaving three weak battalions in the place, in hopes they might be the means of obtaining some sort of terms for the city. They made no resistance, however, but on the first summons proposed articles of capitulation, which, being refused, they surrendered themselves prisoners of war. In favor of the city the foreign ministers there residing, interposed their mediation with such zeal and success, that tolerable conditions were obtained. The inhabitants were indulged with the free exercise of their religion, and an immunity from violence to their persons and effects. The enemy promised that the Russian irregulars should not enter the town; and that the King's palace should not be violated. These articles being ratified, the Austrian and Russian troops entered the place, where they totally destroyed the magazines, arsenals, and founderies, with an immense quantity of military stores, and a great number of cannon and small arms: then they demanded the immediate payment of eight hundred thousand guilders; and afterwards exacted

a contribution of one million nine hundred thousand German crowns. Many outrages were committed by the licentious soldiery, in spite of all the precautions which the officers could take to preserve the most exact discipline. The houses of the private inhabitants were tolerably protected, but the King's palaces were subjected to the most rigorous treatment. In the royal palace of Charlottenburgh they pillaged and spoiled the rich furniture; they defaced and mutilated the valuable pictures and antique statues collected by Cardinal de Polignac, and purchased by the house of Brandenburg. The castle of Schoenhaufen, belonging to the Queen, and that of Fredericksfeldt, the property of the Margrave Charles, were pillaged of effects to a very considerable value. The palace of Potsdam was effectually protected by Prince Esterhasi, who would not suffer one article of furniture or ornament to be touched, but desired leave to take one picture of the King, and two of his german-flutes, that he might preserve them as memorials of an illustrious prince, whose heroic character he admired. The Austrian and Russian troops entered Berlin on the ninth day of October, and quitted it on the thirteenth, on hearing that the King was in full march to the relief of his capital. In their retreat, by different routes, from Brandenburg, they drove away all the cattle and horses they could find, ravaged the country, and committed brutal outrages on the inhabitants, which the pretence of retaliation could never excuse. The body of Russians which entered Berlin marched from thence into Poland, by the way of Fursten-

C H A P.

XV.

1760.

B O O K
III.
1760.

walde, while the Austrians took the route of Saxony, from whence they had advanced into Brandenburg. Mean while the town of Wirtemberg, in that electorate, was reduced by the Duke of Deux-Ponts, commander of the Imperial army, which, in conjunction with the Austrians, made themselves masters also of Torgau and Leipfick.

§ XII. The King of Prussia, in his march through Lusatia, was still attended by Count Daun, at the head of his grand army, and both passed the Elbe about the latter end of October. The Prussian crossed the river at Coswick, where he was joined by the troops under Prince Eugene of Wirtemberg and General Hulsen, so that his army now amounted to eighty thousand fighting men, with whom he resolved to strike some stroke of importance. Indeed, at this time his situation was truly critical. General Laudohn, with a considerable body of Austrians, remained in Silesia; the Russian army still threatened Breslaw, the capital of that country. The Imperialists and Austrians had taken possession of all the great towns in Saxony, and were masters on both sides of the Elbe. In the eastern part of Pomerania the Russians had invested Colberg by sea and land, seemingly determined to reduce the place, that they might have a sea-port, by which they could be supplied with provision, ammunition, necessaries, and reinforcements, without the trouble and inconvenience of a long and laborious march from the banks of the Vistula. On the western side of Pomerania, the war, which had hitherto languished, was renewed by the Swedes with uncommon vivacity. They passed the river Pene without opposition; and obliging

General - Stutterheim to retreat, advanced as far as Stransberg. That officer, however, being re-enforced, attacked a Swedish post at Passelvalik, slew about five hundred of the enemy, and took an equal number, with six pieces of cannon; but he was not numerous enough to keep the field against their whole army. Thus the Prussian monarch saw himself obliged to abandon Silesia, deprived of all the places he held in Saxony, which had been his best resource, and in danger of being driven into his hereditary country of Brandenburg, which was unable either to maintain, or even to recruit his army. On this emergency he resolved to make one desperate effort against the grand Austrian army, under Count Daun, who had passed the Elbe at Torgau, and advanced to Eulenburg, from whence, however, he retreated to his former camp at Torgau, and the King chose his situation between this last place and Schilda, at Land-Reichenbach, where his hussars attacked a body of horse under General Brentano, and made four hundred prisoners. The right wing of the Austrians being at Groswich, and their left at Torgau, the Prussian King determined to attack them next day, which was the third of November. His design was to march through the wood of Torgau by three different routes, with thirty battalions and fifty squadrons of his left wing: the first line was ordered to advance by the way of Mackrene to Neiden; the second, by Peckhutte to Elsnick; and the third, consisting of cavalry, to penetrate by the wood of Wildenhayn to Vogelfang. On the other hand, General Ziethen was directed to take the great

B O O K Leipfick-road , with thirty battalions and seventy
III. squadrons of the right ; and quitting it at the ponds of
1760. Torgau , to attack the villages of Suptitz and Grof-
 wich. The King's line , in its march , fell in with a
 corps of Austrians under General Reid , who retired
 into the wood of Torgau ; and another more confi-
 derable body , posted in the wood of Wildenhayn ,
 likewise retreated to Grofschutz , after having fired
 some pieces of artillery: but the dragoons of St. Ignon ,
 being enclosed between two columns of Prussian in-
 fantry , were either killed or taken. By two in the after-
 noon the King had penetrated through the wood to
 the plain of Neiden , from whence another body of
 the enemy retired to Torgau , where a continued noise
 of cannon and small arms declared that General Zie-
 then was already engaged. The Prussians immediate-
 ly advanced at a quicker pace , and passing the moraf-
 fes near Neiden , inclined to the right in three lines ,
 and soon came to action. Daun had chosen a very ad-
 vantageous position : his right extended to Grofwich ,
 and his left to Zinne ; while his infantry occupied
 some eminences along the road of Leipfick ; and his
 front was strengthened with no less than two hundred
 pieces of cannon. His second line was disposed on an
 extent of ground , which terminated in hillocks to-
 wards the Elbe ; and against this the King directed his
 attack. He had already given his troops to understand
 that his affairs were in such a situation , they must
 either conquer or perish : and they began the battle
 with the most desperate impetuosity ; but they met
 with such a warm reception from the artillery, small
 arms, and in particular from the Austrian carabiniers,

that their grenadiers were shattered and repulsed. The second charge, though enforced with incredible vigor, was equally unsuccessful: then the King ordered his cavalry to advance, and they fell upon some regiments of infantry with such fury as obliged them to give way. These, however, were compelled to retire, in their turn, before about seventy battalions of the enemy, who advanced towards Torgau, stretching with their right to the Elbe, and their left to Zinne. While the Prince of Holstein rallied his cavalry, and returned to the charge, the third line of Prussian infantry attacked the vineyard of Suptitz, and General Ziethen, with the right wing took the enemy in rear. This disposition threw the Austrians into disorder, which was greatly augmented by the disaster of Count Daun, who was dangerously wounded in the thigh, and carried off the field of battle. But the Prussians could not pursue their victory, because the action had lasted until nine; and the night being unusually dark, facilitated the retreat of the enemy, who crossed the Elbe on three bridges of boats, thrown over the river at Torgau. The victor possessed the field of battle, with seven thousand prisoners, including two hundred officers, twenty-nine pair of colors, one standard, and about forty pieces of cannon. The carnage was very great on both sides: about three thousand Prussians were killed, and five thousand wounded; and, in the first attacks, two general officers, with fifteen hundred soldiers, were made prisoners by the enemy. The King, as usual, exposed his person in every part of the battle, and a musket-ball grazed upon his breast.

C H A P.

XIV.

1760.

B O O K

III.

1760.

In the morning the King of Prussia entered Torgau : then he secured Meissen, and took possession of Freyberg ; so that , in consequence of this well - timed victory , his position was nearly the same as at the opening of the campaign.

§ XIII. The Austrians, however, notwithstanding this check, maintained their ground in the neighbourhood of Dresden ; while the Prussians were distributed in quarters of cantonment in and about Leipfick and Meissen. As the Austrian General had , after the battle, recalled his detachments, General Laudohn abandoned Landshut, which again fell into the hands of the Prussians, and the Imperial army was obliged to retire into Franconia. The Swedes having penetrated a great way into Pomerania, returned again to their winter - quarters at Stralsund ; and the Russian Generals measured back their way to the Vistula : so that the confederates gained little else in the course of this campaign but the contributions which they raised in Berlin , and the open country of Brandenburg. Had all the allies been heartily bent upon crushing the Prussian monarch , one would imagine the Russians and Swedes might have joined their forces in Pomerania , and made good their winter-quarters in Brandenburg , where they could have been supplied with magazines from the Baltic , and been at hand to commence their operations in the spring : but , in all probability , such an establishment in the empire would have given umbrage to the Germanic body.

§ XIV. The diet of Poland being assembled in the beginning of October , the King entertained the most sanguine

sanguine hope they would take some resolution in his favor; but the partisans of Prussia frustrated all his endeavours: one of the deputies protesting against holding a diet while there were foreign troops in the kingdom, the assembly broke up in a tumultuous manner, even before they had chosen a mareschal. The diet of Sweden, which was convoked about the same period, seemed determined to proceed upon business. They elected Count Axel Ferson their grand mareschal, in opposition to Count Horn, by a great majority; which was an unlucky circumstance for the Prussian interest at Stockholm, inasmuch as the same majority obstinately persisted in opinion, that the war should be prosecuted in the spring with redoubled vigor, and the army in Germany re-enforced to the number of at least thirty thousand fighting men. This unfavorable circumstance made but little impression upon the Prussian monarch, who had maintained his ground with surprising resolution and success since the beginning of the campaign, and now enjoyed in prospect the benefit of winter, which he is said to have termed his best auxiliary.

§ XV. The animosity which inflamed the contending parties was not confined to the operations in war: but broke out, as usual, in printed declarations, which the belligerent powers diffused all over Europe. In the beginning of the season the states of the circle of Westphalia had been required, by the Imperial court, to furnish their contingent of troops against the King of Prussia, or to commute for this contingent with a sum of money. In consequence of this demand, some of the Westphalian

B O O K
III.
1760.

estates had sent deputies to confer with the assembly of the circle of Cologne; and to these the King signified, by a declaration, dated at Munster, that as this demand of money, instead of troops, was no less extraordinary than contrary to the constitutions of the empire, should they comply with it, or even continue to assist his enemies either with troops or money, he would consider them as having actually taken part in the war against him and his allies, and treat them accordingly on all occasions. This intimation produced little effect in his favor. The Duke of Mecklenburgh adhered to the opposite cause; and the Elector of Cologne co-operated with the French in their designs against Hanover. By way of retaliation for this partiality, the Prussians ravaged the country of Mecklenburgh, and the Hanoverians levied contributions in the territories of Cologne. The parties thus aggrieved had recourse to complaints and remonstrances. The Duke's envoy at Ratisbon communicated a rescript to the Imperial ministers; representing, that the Prussian troops under General Werner and Colonel de Belling had distressed his country in the autumn by grievous extortions; that afterwards Prince Eugene of Wirtemberg, in the service of Prussia, had demanded an exorbitant quantity of provisions, with some millions of money, and a great number of recruits: or, in lieu of these, that the Duke's forces should act under the Prussian banner. He therefore declared, that as the country of Mecklenburgh was impoverished, and almost depopulated by these oppressions, the Duke would find himself obliged to take

measures for the future security of his subjects, if not immediately favored with such assistance from the court of Vienna as would put a stop to these violent proceedings. This declaration was, by some, considered as the prelude of his renouncing his engagements with the House of Austria. As the Imperial court had threatened to put the Elector of Hanover under the ban of the Empire, in consequence of the hostilities which his troops had committed in the electorate of Cologne, his resident at Ratisbon delivered to the ministers who assisted at the diet a memorial, remonstrating, that the Emperor hath no power, singly, to subject any prince to the ban, or declare him a rebel; and that, by arrogating such a power, he exposed his authority to the same contempt into which the Pope's bulls of excommunication were so justly fallen. With respect to the Elector of Cologne, he observed, that this prince was the first who commenced hostilities, by allowing his troops to co-operate with the French in their invasion of Hanover, and by celebrating with rejoicings the advantages which they had gained in that electorate: he, therefore, gave the estates of the empire to understand, that the best way of screening their subjects from hostile treatment would be a strict observance of neutrality in the present disputes of the empire.

§ XVI. This was a strain much more effectual among princes and powers who are generally actuated by interested motives, than was the repetition of complaints, equally pathetic and unavailing, uttered by the unfortunate King of Poland, Elector

CHAP.
XIV.
1760.

B O O K

III.

1760.

of Saxony. The damage done to his capital by the last attempt of the Prussian monarch on that city affected the old king in such a manner, that he published at Vienna an appeal to all the powers of Europe, from the cruelty and unprecedented outrages which distinguished the conduct of his adversaries in Saxony. All Europe pitied the hard fate of this exiled prince, and sympathized with the disasters of his country: but, in the breasts of his enemies, reasons of state and convenience overruled the suggestions of humanity; and his friends had hitherto exerted themselves in vain for the deliverance of his people.

§ XVII. From this detail of continental affairs, our attention is recalled to Great-Britain, by an incident of a very interesting nature; an account of which, however, we shall postpone until we have recorded the success that, in the course of this year, attended the British arms in the East-Indies. We have already observed, that Colonel Coote, after having defeated the French General Lally in the field, and reduced divers of the enemy's settlements on the coast of Coromandel, at length cooped them up within the walls of Pondicherry, the principal seat of the French East-India company, large, populous, well fortified, and secured with a numerous garrison, under the immediate command of their General. In the month of October Admiral Stevens sailed from Trincomale with all his squadron, in order to its being refitted, except five sail of the line, which he left under the command of Captain Haldane, to block up Pondicherry by sea, while Mr. Coote carried on his operations by land. By this disposition,

and the vigilance of the British officers, the place was so hampered, as to be greatly distressed for want of provisions, even before the siege could be undertaken in form; for the rainy season rendered all regular approaches impracticable. These rains being abated by the twenty-sixth day of November, Colonel Coote directed the engineers to pitch upon proper places for erecting batteries that should enfilade or flank the works of the garrison, without exposing their own men to any severe fire from the enemy. Accordingly, four batteries were constructed in different places, so as to answer these purposes, and opened all together on the eighth day of December, at midnight. Though raised at a considerable distance, they were plied with good effect, and the besieged returned the fire with great vivacity. This mutual cannonading continued until the twenty-ninth day of the month, when the engineers were employed in raising another battery, near enough to effect a breach in the north-west counter-guard and curtain. Though the approaches were retarded some days by a violent storm, which almost ruined the works, the damage was soon repaired: a considerable post was taken from the enemy by assault, and afterwards regained by the French grenadiers, through the timidity of the Sepoys by whom it was occupied. By the fifteenth day of January, a second battery being raised within point blank, a breach was made in the curtain: the west face and flank of the north-west bastion were ruined, and the guns of the enemy entirely silenced. The garrison and inhabitants of Pondicherry were now reduced to an extremity

CHAP.

XIV.

1760.

B O O K

III.

1760.

of famine which would admit of no hesitation. General Lally sent a colonel, attended by the chief of the Jesuits, and two civilians, to Mr. Coote, with proposals of surrendering the garrison prisoners of war, and demanding a capitulation in behalf of the French East-India company. On this last subject he made no reply; but next morning took possession of the town and citadel, where he found a great quantity of artillery, ammunition, small arms, and military stores; then he secured the garrison amounting to above two thousand Europeans. Lally made a gallant defence, and had he been properly supplied with provision, the conquest of the place would not have been so easily achieved. He certainly flattered himself with the hope of being supplied; otherwise an officer of his experience would have demanded a capitulation before he was reduced to the necessity of acquiescing in any terms the besieger might have thought proper to impose. That he spared no pains to procure supplies appears from an intercepted letter² written by this commander to Monsieur

² “ Monsieur Raymond — the English Squadron is no more, Sir — of the twelve ships they had in our road, seven are lost, crews and all; the other four dismasted; and no more than one frigate hath escaped — therefore, lose not an instant in sending chelingoos upon chelingoos, laden with rice — The Dutch have nothing to fear now. Besides, according to the law of nations they are only restricted from sending us provisions in their own bottoms; and we are no longer blockaded by sea. — The salvation of Pondicherry hath been once in your power already: if you neglect this opportunity it will be entirely your own fault — don't forget some small chelingoos also — offer great rewards — in four days I expect seventeen thousand Mahrattas. — In short, risque all — attempt all — force all, and send us some rice, should it be but half a garse at a time.”

Raymond, French resident at Pullicat.—The billet is no bad sketch of the writer's character, which seems to have a strong tincture of oddity and extravagance.

C H A P.

XIV.

1760.

§ XVIII. By the reduction of Pondicherry the French interest was annihilated on the coast of Coromandel, and therefore of the utmost importance to the British nation. It may be doubted, however, whether Colonel Coote, with all his spirit, vigilance, and military talents, could have succeeded in this enterprise without the assistance of the Squadron, which co-operated with him by sea, and effectually excluded all succour from the besieged. It must be owned, for the honor of the service, that no incident interrupted the good understanding which was maintained between the land and sea-officers, who vied with each other in contributing their utmost efforts towards the success of the expedition. On the twenty-fifth day of December Rear-Admiral Stevens arrived with four ships of the line, having parted with Rear-Admiral Cornish and his division in stormy weather: but he joined them at Pondicherry before the place was surrendered. On the first day of January a violent tempest obliged Admiral Stevens to slip his cables and put to sea, where he parted with the rest of his Squadron; and when in three days he returned to the road of Pondicherry, he had the mortification to find that his division had suffered severely from the storm. The ships of war called the Duke of Aquitaine and the Sunderland foundered in the storm, and their crews perished. The Newcastle, the Queenborough, and the Protector

BOOK

III.

1760.

fire-ship, were driven a-shore, and destroyed; but the men were saved, together with the cannon, stores, and provisions. Many other ships sustained considerable damage, which, however, was soon repaired. Admiral Stevens having intercepted the letter from Lally to Raymond (inserted in p. 294) immediately dispatched letters to the Dutch and Danish settlements on this coast, intimating, that, notwithstanding the insinuations of General Lally, he had eleven sail of the line, with two frigates, under his command, all fit for service, in the road of Pondicherry, which was closely invested and blockaded both by sea and land: he, therefore, declared, that as in that case it was contrary to the law of nations for any neutral power to relieve or succour the besieged, he was determined to seize any vessel that should attempt to throw provisions into the place.

§ XIX. While the arms of Great-Britain still prospered in every effort tending to the real interest of the nation, an event happened, which, for a moment, obscured the splendor of her triumphs; and could not but be very alarming to those German allies, whom her liberality had enabled to maintain an expensive and sanguinary war of humor and ambition. On the twenty-fifth day of October, George II. King of Great-Britain, without any previous disorder, was, in the morning, suddenly seized with the agony of death, at the palace at Kensington. He had risen at his usual hour, drunk his chocolate, and inquired about the wind, as anxious for the arrival of the foreign mails; then he opened a window of his apartment, and perceiving the weather was serene,

declared he would walk in the garden. In a few minutes after this declaration, while he remained alone in his chamber, he fell down upon the floor; the noise of his fall brought his attendants into the room, who lifted him on the bed, where he desired, in a faint voice, that the Princess Amelia might be called; but before she could reach the apartment he had expired. An attempt was made to bleed him, but without effect; and indeed his malady was far beyond the reach of art: for when the cavity of the thorax or chest was opened, and inspected by the serjeant-surgeons, they found the right ventricle of the heart actually ruptured, and a great quantity of blood discharged through the aperture into the surrounding pericardium; so that he must have died instantaneously, in consequence of the effusion. The case, however, was so extraordinary, that we question whether there is such another instance upon record. — A rupture of this nature appears the more remarkable, as it happened to a prince of a healthy constitution, unaccustomed to excess, and far advanced beyond that period of life, when the blood might be supposed to flow with a dangerous impetuosity.

§ XX. Thus died George II. at the age of seventy-seven, after a long reign of thirty-four years, distinguished by a variety of important events, and chequered with a vicissitude of character and fortune. He was in his person rather lower than the middle size, well shaped, erect, with eyes remarkably prominent, a high nose, and fair complexion. In his disposition he is said to have been hasty, prone to anger, especially in his youth, yet soon appeased;

B O O K

III.

1760.

otherwise mild, moderate, and humane: in his way of living temperate, regular, and so methodical in every branch of private economy, that his attention descended to objects which a great king (perhaps) had better overlook. He was fond of military pomp and parade; and personally brave. He loved war as a soldier; he studied it as a science; and corresponded on this subject with some of the greatest officers whom Germany has produced. The extent of his understanding, and the splendor of his virtue, we shall not presume to ascertain, or attempt to display; we rather wish for opportunities to expatiate on his munificence and liberality; his generous regard to genius and learning; his royal encouragement and protection of those arts by which a nation is at once benefited and adorned. With respect to his government, it very seldom deviated from the institutions of law; or encroached upon private property; or interfered with the common administration of justice. The circumstances that chiefly marked his public character, were a predilection for his native country, and a close attention to the political interests of the Germanic body: points and principles to which he adhered with the most invincible fortitude; and if ever the blood and treasure of Great-Britain were sacrificed to these considerations, we ought not so much to blame the prince, who acted from the dictates of natural affection, as we should detest a succession of venal ministers, all of whom in their turns devoted themselves, soul and body, to the gratification of this passion, or partiality, so prejudicial to the true interest of their country.

§ XXI. The reign of George II. produced many revolutions, as well in the internal schemes of economy and administration, as in the external projects of political connexions; revolutions that exposed the frailties of human nature, and demonstrated the instability of systems founded upon convenience. In the course of this reign a standing army was, by dint of ministerial influence, engrafted on the constitution of Great-Britain. A fatal stroke was given to the liberty of the press, by the act subjecting all dramatic writings to the inspection of a licenser. The great machine of corruption, contrived to secure a constant majority in parliament, was overturned, and the inventor of it obliged to quit the reins of government. Professed patriots resigned the principles they had long endeavoured to establish, and lifted themselves for the defence of that fortress against which their zeal and talents had been levelled. The management of a mighty kingdom was consigned into the hands of a motley administration, ministers without knowledge, and men without integrity, whose councils were timid, weak, and wavering; whose folly and extravagance exposed the nation to ridicule and contempt; by whose ignorance and presumption it was reduced to the verge of ruin. The kingdom was engaged in a quarrel truly national, and commenced a necessary war on national principles; but that war was starved, and the chief strength of the nation transferred to the continent of Europe, in order to maintain an unnecessary war, in favor of a family whose pride and ambition can be equalled by nothing

CHAP.

XIV.

1760.

BOOK

III.

1760.

but its insolence and ingratitude. While the strength of the nation was thus exerted abroad for the support of worthless allies, and a dangerous rebellion raged in the bowels of the kingdom, the sovereign was insulted by his ministers, who deserted his service at that critical juncture, and refused to resume their functions, until he had truckled to their petulant humor, and dismissed a favorite servant, of whose superior talents they were meanly jealous. Such an unprecedented secession at any time would have merited the imputation of insolence; but at that period, when their sovereign was perplexed and embarrassed by a variety of dangers and difficulties; when his crown, and even his life, was at stake, to throw up their places, abandon his councils, and, as far as in them lay, detach themselves from his fortune, was a step so likely to aggravate the disorder of the nation, so big with cruelty, ingratitude, and sedition, that it seems to deserve an appellation which, however, we do not think proper to bestow. An inglorious war was succeeded by an ignominious peace, which proved of short duration; yet in this interval the English nation exhibited such a proof of commercial opulence, as astonished all Europe. At the close of a war which had drained it of so much treasure, and increased the public debt to an enormous burden, it acquiesced under such a reduction of interest as one would hardly think the ministry durst have proposed, even before one half of the national debt was contracted. A much more unpopular step was a law that passed for naturalizing the Jews — a law so odious to the people in general, that it was soon

repealed, at the request of that minister by whom it had been chiefly patronized. An ill-concerted peace was in a little time productive of fresh hostilities, and another war with France, which Britain began to prosecute under unfavorable auspices. Then the whole political system of Germany was inverted. The King of England abandoned the interest of that house which he had in the former war so warmly espoused, and took into his bosom a prince whom he had formerly considered as his inveterate enemy. The unpropitious beginning of this war against France being imputed to the misconduct of the administration, excited such a ferment among the people, as seemed to threaten a dangerous insurrection. Every part of the kingdom resounded with the voice of dissatisfaction, which did not even respect the throne. The King found himself obliged to accept of a minister presented by the people, and this measure was attended with consequences as favorable as his wish could form. From that instant all clamor was hushed; all opposition ceased. The enterprising spirit of the new minister seemed to diffuse itself through all the operations of the war; and conquest every where attended the efforts of the British arms. Now appeared the fallacy of those maxims, and the falshood of those assertions, by which former ministers had established and endeavoured to excuse the practices of corruption. The supposed disaffection, which had been insisted on as the source of parliamentary opposition, now entirely vanished; nor was it found necessary to use sinister means for securing a majority, in order to answer the purposes of the

C H A P.

XIV.

1760.

BOOK

III.

1760.

administration. England, for the first time, saw a minister of state in full possession of popularity. Under the auspices of this minister, it saw a national militia formed, and trained to discipline by the invincible spirit of a few patriots, who pursued this salutary measure in the face of unwearied opposition, discouraged by the jealousy of a court, and ridiculed by all the venal retainers to a standing army. Under his ministry it saw the military genius of Great-Britain revive, and shine with redoubled lustre; it saw her interest and glory coincide, and an immense extent of country added by conquest to her dominions. The people, confiding in the integrity and abilities of their own minister, and elevated by the repeated sounds of triumph, became enamoured of the war, and granted such liberal subsidies for its support, as no other minister would have presumed to ask, as no other nation believed they could afford. Nor did they murmur at seeing great part of their treasure diverted into foreign channels; nor did they seem to bestow a serious thought on the accumulating load of the national debt, which already exceeded the immense sum of one hundred millions.

§ XXII. In a word, they were intoxicated with victory; and as the King happened to die in the midst of their transports occasioned by the final conquest of Canada, their good humor garnished his character with a prodigality of encomiums. A thousand pens were drawn to paint the beauties and sublimity of his character, in poetry as well as prose. They extolled him above Alexander in courage and

heroism, above Augustus in liberality. Titus in clemency, Antoninus in piety and benevolence, Solomon in wisdom, and St. Edward in devotion. Such hyperbolical eulogiums served only to throw a ridicule upon a character, which was otherwise respectable. The two universities vied with each other in lamenting his death, and each published a huge collection of elegies on the subject: nor did they fail to exalt his praise, with the warmest expressions of affection and regret, in the compliments of condolance and congratulation which they presented to his successor. The same panegyric and pathos appeared in all the addresses with which every other community in the kingdom approached the throne of our present sovereign; insomuch, that we may venture to say, no prince was ever more popular at the time of his decease. The English are naturally warm and impetuous; and in generous natures, affection is as apt as any other passion to run riot. The sudden death of the King was lamented as a national misfortune by many, who felt a truly filial affection for their country; not that they implicitly subscribed to all the exaggerated praise which had been so liberally poured forth on his character; but because the nation was deprived of him at a critical juncture, while involved in a dangerous and expensive war, of which he had been personally the chief mover and support. They knew the burden of royalty devolved upon a young prince, who, though heir apparent to the crown, and already arrived at years of maturity, had never been admitted to any share of the administration, nor made acquainted with any schemes or secrets of state. The real

CHAP.
XIV.
1760.

B O O K

III.

1760.

character of the new king was very little known to the generality of the nation. They dreaded an abrupt change of measures, which might have rendered useless all the advantages obtained in the course of the war. As they were ignorant of his connexions, they dreaded a revolution in the ministry, which might fill the kingdom with clamor and confusion. But the greatest shock occasioned by his decease was undoubtedly among our allies and fellow-subjects in Germany, who saw themselves suddenly deprived of their sole prop and patron, at a time when they could not pretend, of themselves, to make head against the numerous enemies by whom they were surrounded. But all these doubts and apprehensions vanished like mists before the rising sun; and the people of Great-Britain enjoyed the inexpressible pleasure of seeing their loss repaired in such a manner as must have amply fulfilled the most sanguine wish of every friend to his country.

§ XXIII. The commerce of Great-Britain continued to increase during the whole course of this reign; but this increase was not the effect of extraordinary encouragement. On the contrary, the necessities of government, the growing expences of the nation, and the continual augmentation of the public debt, obliged the legislature to hamper trade with manifold and grievous impositions: its increase, therefore, must have been owing to the natural progress of industry and adventure, extending themselves to that farthest line or limit, beyond which they will not be able to advance: when the tide of traffic

traffic has flowed to its highest mark, it will then begin to recede in a gradual ebb, until it is shrunk within the narrow limits of its original channel. War, which naturally impedes the traffic of other nations, had opened new sources to the merchants of Great-Britain: the superiority of her naval power had crushed the navigation of France, her great rival in commerce, so that she now supplied, on her own terms, all those foreign markets, at which, in time of peace, she was underfold by that dangerous competitor. Thus her trade was augmented to a surprising pitch; and this great augmentation alone enabled her to maintain the war at such an enormous expense. As this advantage will cease when the French are at liberty to re-establish their commerce, and prosecute it without molestation, it would be for the interest of Great-Britain to be at continual variance with that restless neighbour, provided the contest could be limited to the operations of a sea-war, in which England would be always invincible and victorious.

C H A P.

XIV.

1760.

§ XXIV. The powers of the human mind were freely and fully exercised in this reign. Considerable progress was made in mathematics and astronomy by divers individuals; among whom we number Sanderson, Bradley, Maclaurin, Smith, and the two Simpsons. Natural philosophy became a general study, and the new doctrine of electricity grew into fashion. Different methods were discovered for rendering seawater potable and sweet; and divers useful hints were communicated to the public by the learned Doctor Stephen Hales, who directed all his researches and

B O O K
III.
1760.

experiments to the benefit of society. The study of alchemy no longer prevailed; but the art of chemistry was perfectly understood, and assiduously applied to the purposes of sophistication. The clergy of Great-Britain were generally learned, pious, and exemplary. Sherlock, Hoadley, Secker, And Conybeare were promoted to the first dignities of the church; Warburton, who had long signalized himself by the strength and boldness of his genius, his extensive capacity, and profound erudition, at length obtained the mitre. But these promotions were granted to reasons of state-convenience, and personal interest, rather than as rewards of extraordinary merit. Many other ecclesiastics of worth and learning were totally overlooked. Nor was ecclesiastical merit confined to the established church. Many instances of extraordinary genius, unaffected piety, and universal moderation, appeared among the dissenting ministers of Great-Britain and Ireland: among these we particularize the elegant, the primitive Foster; the learned, ingenious, and penetrating Leland.

§ XXV. The progress of reason, and free cultivation of the human mind, had not, however, entirely banished those ridiculous sects and schisms of which the kingdom had been formerly so productive. Imposture and fanaticism still hung upon the skirts of religion. Weak minds were seduced by the delusions of a superstition styled Methodism, raised upon the affectation of superior sanctity, and maintained by pretensions to divine illumination. Many thousands in the lower ranks of life were infected with this species of enthusiasm, by the unwearied endeavours of a few obscure preachers, such as Whitfield, and the

two Wesleys, who propagated their doctrines to the most remote corners of the British dominions, and found means to lay the whole kingdom under contribution. Fanaticism also formed a league with false philosophy. One Hutchinson, a visionary, intoxicated with the fumes of Rabbinical learning, pretended to deduce all demonstration from Hebrew roots, and to confine all human knowledge to the five books of Moses. His disciples became numerous after his death. With the Methodists, they denied the merit of good works; and bitterly inveighed against Newton as an ignorant pretender, who had presumed to set up his own ridiculous chimeras in opposition to the sacred philosophy of the Pentateuch. But the most extraordinary sect which distinguished this reign was that of the Moravians, or Hernhutters, imported from Germany by Count Zinzendorf, who might have been termed the Melchizedech of his followers, inasmuch as he assumed among them the threefold character of prophet, priest, and king. They could not be so properly styled a sect, as the disciples of an original, who had invented a new system of religion. Their chief adoration was paid to the Second Person in the Trinity; the First they treated with the most shocking neglect. Some of their tenets were blasphemous, some indecent, and others ridiculously absurd. Their discipline was a strange mixture of devotion and impurity. Their exterior worship consisted of hymns, prayers, and sermons; the hymns extremely ludicrous, and often indecent, alluding to the side-hole or wound which Christ received from a spear in his side, while he

B O O K

III.

1760.

remained upon the cross. Their sermons frequently contained very gross incentives to the work of propagation. Their private exercises are said to have abounded with such rites and mysteries as we cannot explain with any regard to decorum. They professed a community of goods, and were governed as one family, in temporals as well as spirituals, by a council, or kind of presbytery, in which the count, as their ordinary, presided. In cases of doubt, or great consequence, these pretended to consult the Saviour, and to decide from immediate inspiration; so that they boasted of being under the immediate direction of a Theocracy; though, in fact, they were slaves to the most dangerous kind of despotism: for as often as any individual of the community pretended to think for himself, or differ in opinion from the ordinary and his band of associates, the oracle decreed that he should be instantly sent upon the mission which they had fixed in Greenland, or to the colony they had established in Pennsylvania. As these religionists consisted chiefly of manufacturers, who appeared very sober, orderly, and industrious; and their chief declared his intention of prosecuting works of public emolument, they obtained a settlement under a parliamentary sanction in England, where they soon made a considerable number of proselytes before their principles were fully discovered and explained.

§ XXVI. Many ingenious treatises on metaphysics and morality appeared in the course of this reign, and a philosophical spirit of inquiry diffused itself to the farthest extremities of the united kingdom. Though few discoveries of importance were made in

medicine, yet that art was well understood in all its different branches, and many of its professors distinguished themselves in other provinces of literature. Besides the medical essays of London and Edinburgh, the physicians' library was enriched with many useful modern productions; with the works of the classical Friend, the elegant Mead, the accurate Huxham, and the philosophical Pringle. The art of midwifery was elucidated by science, reduced to fixed principles, and almost wholly consigned into the hands of men-practitioners. The researches of anatomy were prosecuted to some curious discoveries, by the ingenuity and dexterity of a Hunter and a Monro. The numerous hospitals in London contributed to the improvement of surgery, which was brought to perfection under the auspices of a Cheselden and a Sharpe. The advantages of agriculture, which had long flourished in England, extended themselves gradually to the most remote and barren provinces of the island.

C H A P.
XIV.
1765.

§ XXVII. The mechanic powers were well understood, and judiciously applied to many useful machines of necessity and convenience. The mechanical arts had attained to all that perfection which they were capable of acquiring; but the avarice and oppression of contractors obliged the handicraftsman to exert his ingenuity, not in finishing his work well, but in affording it cheap; in purchasing bad materials, and performing his task in a hurry; in concealing flaws, substituting show for solidity, and sacrificing reputation to the thirst of lucre. Thus many of the English manufactures, being found

B O O K

III.

1760.

flight and unserviceable, grew into discredit abroad; thus the art of producing them more perfect may in time be totally lost at home. The cloths now made in England are inferior in texture and fabric to those which were manufactured in the beginning of the century; and the same judgment may be pronounced upon almost every article of hard-ware. The razors; knives, scissars, hatchets, swords, and other edge-utensils, prepared for exportation, are generally ill-tempered, half finished, flawed or brittle; and the muskets, which are sold for seven or eight shillings a-piece to the exporter, so carelessly and unconscientiously prepared, that they cannot be used without imminent danger of mutilation; accordingly, one hardly meets with a negro-man upon the coast of Guinea, in the neighbourhood of the British settlements, who has not been wounded or maimed in some member, by the bursting of the English fire-arms. The advantages of this traffic, carried on at the expence of character and humanity, will naturally cease, whenever those Africans can be supplied more honestly by the traders of any other nation.

§ XXVIII. Genius in writing spontaneously arose, and though neglected by the great, flourished under the culture of a public which had pretensions to taste, and piqued itself on encouraging literary merit. Swift and Pope we have mentioned on another occasion. Young still survived, a venerable monument of poetical talents. Thomson, the poet of the seasons, displayed a luxuriance of genius in describing the beauties of nature. Akenfide and Armstrong excelled in didactic poetry. Even the Epopee did not

disdain an English dress, but appeared to advantage in the *Leonidas* of Glover, and the *Epigoniad* of Wilkie. The public acknowledged a considerable share of dramatic merit in the tragedies of Young, Mallet, Home, and some other less distinguished authors. Very few regular comedies, during this period, were exhibited on the English theatre, which, however, produced many less labored pieces, abounding with satire, wit, and humor. The *Careless Husband* of Cibber, and *Suspicious Husband* of Hoadly, are the only comedies of this age that bid fair for reaching posterity. The exhibitions of the stage were improved to the most exquisite entertainment by the talents and management of Garrick, who greatly surpassed all his predecessors of this, and perhaps every other nation, in his genius for acting; in the sweetness and variety of his tones, the irresistible magic of his eye, the fire and vivacity of his action, the elegance of attitude, and the whole pathos of expression. Quin excelled in dignity and declamation, as well as in exhibiting some characters of humor, equally exquisite and peculiar. Mrs. Cibber breathed the whole soul of female tenderness and passion, and Mrs. Pritchard displayed all the dignity of distress. That Great-Britain was not barren of poets at this period appears from the detached performances of Johnson, Mason, Gray, the two Whiteheads, and the two Wartons, besides a great number of other bards, who have sported in lyric poetry, and acquired the applause of their fellow-citizens. Candidates for literary fame appeared even in the higher sphere of life, embellished by

C H A P.

XIV.

1760.

BOOK the nervous style, superior sense, and extensive
 111. erudition of a Corke, by the delicate taste, the polish-
 1760. ed muse, and tender feelings of a Lyttelton. King
 shone unrivalled in Roman eloquence. Even the
 female sex distinguished themselves by their taste
 and ingenuity. Miss Carter rivalled the celebrated
 Dacier in learning and critical knowledge: Mrs.
 Lennox signalized herself by many successful efforts
 of genius, both in poetry and prose; and Miss
 Reid excelled the celebrated Rosalba in portrait-
 painting, both in miniature and at large, in oil,
 as well as in crayons. The genius of Cervantes
 was transfused into the novels of Fielding, who
 painted the characters, and ridiculed the follies
 of life with equal strength, humor, and propriety.
 The field of history and biography was cultivated
 by many writers of ability, among whom we
 distinguish the copious Guthrie, the circumstantial
 Ralph, the laborious Carte, the learned and elegant
 Robertson, and above all, the ingenious, penetrating,
 and comprehensive Hume, whom we rank among
 the first writers of the age, both as a historian and
 philosopher. Nor let us forget the merit conspicuous
 in the works of Campbell, remarkable for candor,
 intelligence, and precision. Johnson, inferior to
 none in philosophy, philology, poetry, and clas-
 sical learning, stands foremost as an essayist, justly
 admired for the dignity, strength, and variety of
 his style, as well as for the agreeable manner in
 which he investigates the human heart, tracing
 every interesting emotion, and opening all the
 sources of morality. The laudable aim of inlisting
 the passions on the side of virtue was successfully

pursued by Richardson, in his Pamela, Clarissa, and Grandison; a species of writing equally new and extraordinary, where, mingled with much superfluity, we find a sublime system of ethics, an amazing knowledge and command of human nature. Many of the Greek and Roman classics made their appearance in English translations, which were favorably received as works of merit; among these we place, after Pope's Homer, Virgil by Pitt and Warton, Horace by Francis, Polybius by Hampton, and Sophocles by Franklin. The war introduced a variety of military treatises, chiefly translated from the French language; and a free country, like Great-Britain, will always abound with political tracts and lucubrations. Every literary production of merit, calculated for amusement or instruction, that appeared in any country or language of Christendom was immediately imported, and naturalized among the English people. Never was the pursuit after knowledge so universal, or literary merit more regarded, than at this juncture, by the body of the British nation; but it was honored by no attention from the throne, and little indulgence did it reap from the liberality of particular patrons. The reign of Queen Anne was propitious to the fortunes of Swift and Pope, who lived in all the happy pride of independence. Young, sequestered from courts and preferment, possessed a moderate benefice in the country, and employed his time in a conscientious discharge of his ecclesiastical functions. Thomson, with the most benevolent heart that ever warmed the human breast, maintained a perpetual war with the difficulties of a

C H A P.

XIV.

1760.

B O O K narrow fortune. He enjoyed a place in Chancery by
III. the bounty of Lord Talbot, of which he was divested
1760. by the succeeding chancellor. He afterwards enjoyed
 a small pension from Frederick Prince of Wales, which
 was withdrawn in the sequel. About two years be-
 fore his death, he obtained, by the interest of his
 friend Lord Lyttelton, a comfortable place; but he
 did not live to taste the blessing of easy circumstances,
 and died in debt³. None of the rest whom we have
 named enjoyed any share of the royal bounty, except
 W. Whitehead, who succeeded to the place of laureat
 at the death of Cibber; and some of them, whose
 merit was the most universally acknowledged, re-
 mained exposed to all the storms of indigence, and all
 the stings of mortification. While the Queen lived,
 some countenance was given to learning. She con-
 versed with Newton, and corresponded with Leib-
 nitz. She took pains to acquire popularity; the royal
 family, on certain days, dined in public, for the satis-
 faction of the people: the court was animated with a
 freedom of spirit and vivacity, which rendered it at
 once brilliant and agreeable. At her death that spirit
 began to languish, and a total stagnation of gaiety
 and good-humor ensued. It was succeeded by a

³ However he was neglected when living, his memory has
 been honored with peculiar marks of public regard, in an ample
 subscription for a new edition of his works, the profits to be em-
 ployed in erecting a monument to his fame in Westminster-
 Abbey; a subscription to which his present Majesty King George
 III. has liberally contributed. The remaining surplus was dis-
 tributed among his poor relations.

fullen calm, an ungracious reserve, and a still rotation of insipid forms*.

C H A P.

XIV.

1760.

§ XXIX. England was not defective in other arts that embellish and amuse. Music became a fashionable study, and its professors were generally caressed by the public. An Italian opera was maintained at a great expense, and well supplied with foreign performers. Private concerts were instituted in every corner of the metropolis. The compositions of Handel were universally admired, and he himself lived in affluence. It must be owned at the same time, that Geminiani was neglected, though his genius commanded esteem and veneration. Among the few natives of England who distinguished themselves by their talents in this art, Green, Howard, Arne, and Boyce, were the most remarkable.

§ XXX. The British soil, which had hitherto been barren in the article of painting, now produced some artists of extraordinary merit. Hogarth excelled all the world in exhibiting the scenes of ordinary life; in humor, character, and expression. Hayman became eminent for historical designs and conversation-pieces. Reynolds and Ramsay distinguished themselves by their superior merit in portraits; a branch that was successfully cultivated by many other English painters. Wootton was famous for representing

* George II. by his Queen Caroline, had two sons and five daughters who attained the age of maturity. Frederic Prince of Wales, father to his present Majesty George III. William Duke of Cumberland; Anne, the Princess Royal, married to the late Prince of Orange, and mother to the present Stadtholder; Mary, Landgravine of Hesse-Cassel; Louisa, late Queen of Denmark; Amelia and Carolina, who were never married.

BOOK

III.

1760.

live-animals in general; Seymour for race-horses; Lambert, and the Smiths, for landscapes; and Scot for sea-pieces. Several spirited attempts were made on historical subjects, but little progress was made in the sublime parts of painting. Effays of this kind were discouraged by a false taste, founded upon a reprobation of British genius. The art of engraving was brought to perfection by Strange, and laudably practised by Grignion; Baron, Ravenet, and several other masters; great improvements were made in mezzotinto, miniature, and enamel. Many fair monuments of sculpture or statuary were raised by Rysbrach, Roubilliac, and Wilton. Architecture which had been cherished by the elegant taste of a Burlington, soon became a favorite study; and many magnificent edifices were reared in different parts of the kingdom. Ornaments were carved in wood, and moulded in stucco, with all the delicacy of execution, but a passion for novelty had introduced into gardening, building, and furniture, an absurd Chinese taste, equally void of beauty and convenience. Improvements in the liberal and useful arts will doubtless be the consequence of that encouragement given to merit by the society instituted for these purposes which we have described on another occasion. As for the Royal Society, it seems to have degenerated in its researches, and to have had very little share, for half a century at least, in extending the influence of true philosophy.

We shall conclude this reign with a detail of the forces and fleets of Great-Britain, from whence the reader will conceive a just idea of her opulence and power.

BRIEF STATEMENT

CHAP.

*Of the ARMIES and FLEETS of Great-Britain, about
the Middle of the Year 1760.*

XIV.
1760.

LAND - FORCES.

*In GREAT-BRITAIN under Lord Viscount Ligonier, com-
mander in chief.*

- 2 Troops of Horse-Guards.
- 2 ———— Horse-Grenadiers.
- 5 Regiments of Dragoons.
- 3 ———— Foot-Guards.
- 23 ———— Foot.

*In IRELAND, under Lieut. Gen. Earl of Rothes, commander
in chief.*

- 2 Regiments of Horse.
- 8 ———— Dragoons.
- 17 ———— Foot.

In JERSEY, under Col. Boscawen.

- 1 Regiment of Foot.

At GIBRALTAR, under Lieut. Gen. Earl of Home, governor.

- 6 Regiments of Foot.

*In GERMANY, under Lieut. Gen. Marquis of Granby,
commander in chief.*

- 1 Regiment of Horse-Guards.
- 2 ———— Horse.
- 3 ———— Dragoon-Guards.
- 6 ———— Dragoons.
- 16 ———— Foot.

In garrison at EMBDEN.

- 2 Regiments of Highlanders.

*In NORTH-AMERICA, under Major-General Amherst, com-
mander in chief.*

- 21 Regiments of Foot.

BOOK

III.

1760.

*In the WEST-INDIES.*5 $\frac{1}{2}$ Regiments of Foot.*In AFRICA.*

2 Regiments of Foot.

In the EAST-INDIES.

4 Battalions of Foot.

Total : 31 Regiments of Horse and Dragoons.

97 ————— Foot.

Besides these, Great-Britain maintained Hanoverian, Hessian, and other German auxiliaries, to the amount of 60,000.

N A V Y.

At or near home, under Sir Edward Hawke, Adm. Boscawen, &c.

	<i>Guns.</i>		<i>Guns.</i>
3 Ships of	100	5 Ships of	70
6 —————	90	1 —————	66
1 —————	84	8 —————	64
3 —————	80	12 —————	60
13 —————	74	10 —————	50

In the EAST-INDIES, under Vice-Admiral Pococke.

2 Ships of	74	7 Ships of	60
1 —————	68	1 —————	58
1 —————	66	3 —————	50
2 —————	64		

In the WEST-INDIES, under Rear-Admiral Holmes.

1 Ship of	90	1 Ship of	66
2 —————	80	6 —————	64
1 —————	74	4 —————	60
2 —————	70	2 —————	50
1 —————	68		

In NORTH-AMERICA, under Commodore Lord Colville.

1 Ship of	74	2 Ships of	64
3 —————	70	3 —————	60
1 —————	66	2 —————	50

In the MEDITERRANEAN, under Vice-Admiral Saunders. C H A P.

		Guns.			Guns.	XIV.
2 Ships of	.	90	3 Ships of	.	60	1760.
1 ———	.	74	3 ———	.	50	
1 ———	.	64			—	
At or near Home		.	.		62	
In the East-Indies		.	.		17	
West-Indies		.	.		20	
North-America		.	.		12	
Mediterranean		.	.		10	
					—	
					Total	121

*List of Men of War, French and English,
taken, sunk, or casually lost,*

From the Year 1755, to the Year 1760.

FRENCH Ships taken.

		Guns.			Guns.
2 Ships of	.	84	2 Ships of	.	32
2 ———	.	74	2 ———	.	28
2 ———	.	66	2 ———	.	26
7 ———	.	64	2 ———	.	24
1 ———	.	50	3 ———	.	22
1 ———	.	48	2 ———	.	20
1 ———	.	44	3 ———	.	16
2 ———	.	40	2 ———	.	12
1 ———	.	38	1 ———	.	10
4 ———	.	36	1 ———	.	8
					—
					1706

Ditto destroyed.

		Guns.			Guns.
3 Ships of	.	84	1 Ship of	.	24
9 ———	.	74	1 ———	.	22
3 ———	.	64	1 ———	.	20
1 ———	.	56	1 ———	.	18
2 ———	.	50	2 ———	.	16
8 ———	.	36	6 ———	.	8
3 ———	.	32			—
					1730

BOOK

III.
1760.

FRENCH Ships *casually lost.*

	Guns.		Guns.
1 Ship of	74	1 Ship of	34
1 _____	70	1 _____	32
3 _____	64	2 _____	28
1 _____	56	3 _____	24
2 _____	50	1 _____	20
1 _____	44		

786
Destroyed 1730
Taken 1706
Total 4222

ENGLISH Ships *taken.*

	Guns.		Guns.
1 Ship of	60	2 Ships of	12
1 _____	50	1 _____	10
			144

Ditto *destroyed.*

	Guns.		Guns.
1 Ship of	24	1 Ship of	8
2 _____	20		
			72

Ditto *casually lost.*

	Guns.		Guns.
1 Ship of	90	1 Ship of	50
1 _____	80	1 _____	28
2 _____	74	1 _____	24
2 _____	64	1 _____	20
1 _____	60	2 _____	8

644
Destroyed 72
Taken 144
Total 860

INDEX.

I N D E X.

N. B. The Roman Numerals direct to the Volume,
and the Figures to the Page.

A.

- Abercorn* (Hamilton) Earl of, i. 47.
Abercrombie, General, v. 346. 357. vii. 12.
Aberdeen (Gordon) Earl of, iv. 293.
Abington (Bertie) Earl of, ii. 143. iii. 219. iv. 46.
Abjuration of James II. i. 101. ii. 125.
Act of security, ii. 125. 241.
Acton, Richard, i. 290.
Addison, Mr. iii. 232.
Admiralty, courts of, vii. 181.
Adolphus Frederic, v. 112. vi. 6. 229. 248. viii. 265. 284.
Advocates, faculty of, ii. 151. iii. 65.
African Company, i. 279. 326. ii. 22. 37. 54.
——— Trade, v. 20. 56. 67. vi. 308.
Affry, Count d', vi. 348. viii. 75.
Agbrim, battle of, i. 27.
Aiguillon, Duke of, vi. 337. 344. vii. 252.
Aislachie, Mr. iii. 298. 301.
Aix, isle of, vi. 108.
Aix-la-Chapelle, peace of, v. 3. 9. 39. viii. 78.
Albany, v. 219.
Albemarle (Keppel) Earl of, ii. 8. 21. iii. 113. v. 173.
180. 242.
Alberoni, Cardinal, iii. 260.

I N D E X.

- Alcide*, v. 250.
Algerines, v. 49.
Alienation, ii. 267.
Aller, battle of, vi. 266.
Allied army under the Duke of Cumberland, vi. 183. 267.
 vii. 55. 69. viii. 29. 75. 238.
Almanza, battle of, ii. 258.
Ambassadors, ii. 411.
America, v. 34. 80. 171. 224. 241. 253. 301. vi. 125.
 309. vii. 12. 298. viii. 186. 212.
Amberst, General, vii. 12. 23. 218. 305. viii. 205.
Anamaboe, the Caboceiro of, vi. 138.
Anclam, battle of, viii. 265.
Anderton, i. 248.
Andrews, Captain, v. 250.
Angel, Captain, vii. 243.
Anglesea (Annesley) Earl of, iii. 176.
Angria, v. 376.
Angus (Douglas) Earl of, i. 194.
Anbalt-Cæthen, Prince of, vii. 247.
Anbalt-Deffau (Maurice) Prince of, vi. 155. 164. 220.
 221. vii. 75. viii. 36.
Anjengo, v. 200.
Anjou (Philip) Duke of, ii. 68.
Annandale (Johnson) Earl of, i. 96. ii. 188. 280. 335.
Annapolis, v. 221. 277.
Anne, i. 94. 209. 279. ii. 60. iii. 3 — 373.
Annuities, v. 120. viii. 131.
Anson, Commodore, iv. 123. 248. 344.
 ——, Lord, vi. 104. 326. 345.
Anstis (John) Esq; iii. 200.
Anteuil, Mr. d', vii. 211.
Antigallican privateer, vi. 122. 306.
Antrim (Macdonald) Earl of, i. 50. iii. 213.
Antrobus, Captain, vii. 243.
Apché, Mr. d', vii. 35. viii. 16.
Apraxin, General, vi. 207. 223. vii. 42.
Aquilon, vi. 269.

I N D E X.

- V 2

I N D E X

Aveiro, Duke de, vii. 122. viii. 85.
Auverquerque, i. 6. ii. 256.
Aylesbury (Bruce) Earl of, i. 117. 328. 377. iii. 78.
Aylesford, Earl of, iii. 171. 216.
Aylmer Matthew, i. 229.

B.

Baden, (Louis) Prince of, i. 76. 273. 385. ii. 159. 255.
 283. 290.
Bail, special, i. 228.
Baker, Richard, vi. 80.
 ———, William, vi. 80.
Balafore, v. 202.
Balcarras, (Lindsay) Earl of, i. 31.
Balchen, Sir John, iv. 250.
Balfour, Captain, vii. 16.
Balmerino, Lord, iv. 278. 299. 309.
Baltick fleet, ii. 298.
Banbury (Knollis) Earl of, vii. 184.
Bank of England, i. 259. 337. iii. 235.
Banks, Sir Jacob, iii. 224.
Banks, Mr. vi. 72.
Barbary corsairs, v. 48.
Barcelona, ii. 294.
Barclay, Sir George, i. 330.
Barker, Captain, vii. 246.
Barlow, Colonel, vii. 293.
Barnard, Sir John, iv. 12. 14. 65.
 ———, Mr. vii. 152.
Barrington, Lord, iii. 372. v. 191. 293. 354.
 ———, General, vii. 271—298.
 ———, Captain, vii. 241.
Barton, Captain, vii. 31.
Bateman, Lord, vi. 50.
Bath, order of, iii. 339.
 ——— (Grenville) Earl of, i. 181.
 ——— (Pulteney) Earl of, iv. 175. 195. v. 17. 120.

I N D E X.

- Batbiani*, Marechal, iv. 254. 327.
Bathurst, Lord, iii. 78. 324. 354. iv. 17. 104. 175.
Batteaux, v. 270.
Bavaria (Maximilian) Elector of, i. 236. 304. ii. 158, 205. 210. 246. 319. 398. iii. 140.
 — (Charles) Elector of, iv. 151. 153. 176. 203. 235. 253.
 — (Maximilian) Elector of, iv. 254. v. 76. 85. 234. vi. 152.
Beauclerk, Lord, iv. 144.
Beaufort, Duke of, iii. 393.
Beck, General, viii. 266. 279.
Beckfort, William, v. 146. 188.
Beckwith, Colonel, viii. 249.
Bedford, Earl of, i. 265.
 —, Duke of, iv. 194. 220. 252. 352 v. 120. vii. 262. 266.
 —, Mr. i. 138.
Beef, vii. 177. viii. 108.
Beer, v. ii. 107.
Belgrade, i. 241. battle of, iii. 245.
Bell, Mr. vi. 136.
 — Ensign, viii. 188.
Bellamy, Mr. v. 373.
Bellasis, Lord, i. 117.
Belleisle, Count de, iv. 180. 251. 343.
 —, Duke de, vii. 61. viii. 40.
 —, Marechal, frigate, viii. 182.
Bellicieux, vi. 346.
Bellona, v. i. 240.
Belloni, Signor, iii. 324.
Belturbat, battle of, i. 104.
Benbow, Admiral, i. 245. ii. 166. 169.
Bentley, Sir John, vii. 249.
Bergen, battle of, viii. 30.
Bergen-op-zoom, iv. 338.
Berkley, Lord, i. 266. 353.
 —, frigate, vii. 244.

I N D E X.

- Berlin*, vi. 231. viii. 288.
Berwick, Duke of, i. 47. 112. 120. 233. 259. 329. 358.
 iii. 12. iv. 21. 35.
Bestuchet, Count, vii. 80.
Bevern, Prince of, vi. 157. 227. 240. vii. 110.
Bienfaisant, vii. 16.
Bingley, Mr. iii. 317.
Birch, Sergeant, iii. 427.
Biron, Duke de, v. 42.
 —— Count, vii. 112.
Bishops, English, i. 82. 139.
Blackfriars, vii. 234. viii. 175.
Blair, Janet, vii. 237.
Blandford, v. 287.
Blankeney, General, v. 317. 335. 343.
Blenheim, battle of, ii. 250.
Bligh, General, vi. 331.
Blonde, viii. 182.
Blunt, Sir John, iii. 283.
Boles, Captain, vii. 32.
Bolingbroke, Viscount, iii. 114. 136. 153. 167. 178.
 193. 328. v. 5.
Bolton, Duke of, i. 91. iv. 26.
Bombardments, vii. 245.
Bombay, v. 199.
Bomport, Mr. vii. 294.
Bond, Dennis, iii. 427.
Bonne, ii. 207.
Boscawen, Admiral, iv. 349. 358. v. 243. vi. 104. 319.
 vii. 12. 27. 217. 246. viii. 186. 220.
Boucher, Colonel, ii. 229.
Boufflers, Mareschal, i. 309. ii. 208.
Bougainville, Mr. de, vii. 332 — 340.
Bouquet, Colonel, vii. 26.
Bournois, iii. 184.
Boyd, Mr. v. 333.
Boyne, battle of the, i. 105.
Boys, Commodore, vii. 253 — 267.

I N D E X.

- Braddock*, General, v. 255.
Bradford, Earl of, i. 265.
Bradshaw, Captain, vii. 238.
Bradstreet, Colonel, v. 273. 360. vii. 21.
Braunau, battle of, iv. 201.
Bray, Captain, vi. 315.
 ———, Dr. ii. 19.
Breadalbane, Earl of, i. 96. 173. 296.
Bremen, vi. 196. vii. 55.
Brereton, Major, viii. 5. 14. 24.
 ———, Captain, 17.
Freslaw, vi. 241. 246.
 ———, Battle of, vi. 240.
Brew, Mr. vi. 138.
Brian, Mr. viii. 185.
Bridges, Mr. iii. 51.
Bridgewater, Earl of, iii. 290.
Bribuega, battle of, iii. 35.
Brissac, Duke de, viii. 40.
Bristol, v. 155.
 ———, Earl of, iii. 171.
Brittish fishery, v. 64. vi. 60.
 ——— Museum, v. 148.
 ——— subjects, iv. 39.
Broad bottom ministry, iv. 252.
Broderick, Admiral, vi. 323. vii. 249.
Broglio, Marechal, iv. 33. 180. vi. 187. vii. 66. viii. 30.
 237 — 258.
Bromley, Mr. iv. 127.
Brown, Count, iv. 19. 167. 182. 244.
 ———, General, vii. 81 — 89.
Bruce, Sir Alexander, ii. 151.
Brudenel, Lord, i. 184.
Brühl, Countess, vi. 156.
Brunswick (Charles) Duke of, vi. 183. vii. 51. viii. 68.
 ——— (Charles William) Prince of, vi. 192. vii. 59.
 viii. 29. 43. 239.
 ——— (Francis) Prince of, vii. 92.

I N D E X.

- Brunswick* (Louis) Prince of, vii. 223. viii. 67. 236.
Bubbles, iii. 292.
Buccow, General, vii. 79.
Buchan, Earl of, ii. 338.
 ——— Colonel, i. 95.
Buckeburgh, Count of, vi. 277. viii. 37. 68.
Buckingham, Duke of, iii. 41. 283.
Buckle, Captain, iv. 349.
Bulkeley, General, iii. 211.
Bulow, Major, viii. 255.
Burgundy, Duke of, ii. 211. iii. 93.
Burnaby, Mr. v. 40.
Burnet, Captain, vii. 280.
 ———, Dr. Gilbert, i. 7. 16. 91. 182. 221. 373. ii. 46.
 iii. 24. 180.
Burton, Colonel, viii. 200.
Busbugdia, v. 380.
Busbel, Captain, iii. 346.
Bussy, Mr. de, v. 251. viii. 24.
Bute, Earl of, ii. 199.
Butter, vii. 177.
Butzbach, battle of, viii. 243. 255.
Byng, Sir George, ii. 381. iii. 254. 279.
 ——— Admiral, v. 252. 319. vi. 43. 86. 95.
Byron, Captain, viii. 211.

C.

- Cadogan*, General, iii. 209. 252.
Caermarthen, Marquis of, i. 67. 131. 182. 265.
Cæsar, Mr. iii. 224.
Cahir, Lord, iii. 213.
Caillaud, Major, viii. 6.
Calcutta, v. 203. 369.
 ——— Battle of, vi. 139.
Calendar, v. 102.
Calicut, v. 200.
Cambridge, vii. 159.

I N D E X.

- Cambridge*, Duke of, iii. 150.
 ———, University, v. 30.
Cameron, Sir Hugh, i. 75.
 ———, of Lochiel, iv. 302.
 ———, Dr. v. 153.
 ———, Daniel, vii. 237.
Cameronians, ii. 338.
Camisards, ii. 384. iii. 12.
Campbell, Colonel, iv. 292.
 ——— Daniel, iii. 346.
 ——— Captain, vii. 9.
Campan, battle of, viii. 259.
Campo - Santo, battle of, iv. 213.
Canada, viii. 212.
Canning, v. 150.
Cannon, Colonel, i. 45. 95.
Cape Breton, iv. 263. 361. vii. 12. 17. viii. 212.
Cape - Coast - castle, vi. 136.
Capel, Lord, i. 298.
Capricieux, vii. 15.
Carangoly, viii. 22.
Carical, viii. 220.
Carkelt, Lieutenant, vi. 321.
Carleton, Lord, iii. 171.
Carlingford, Lord, i. 111.
Carlos, Don, iii. 412. iv. 36. 244.
Carlton, Colonel, vii. 317.
Carnwath, Earl of, iii. 202. 214. 239.
Carolina, v. 222.
 ——— Princess, v. 315.
Caroline, Queen, iv. 79.
Carpenter, General, iii. 205.
Carpi, battle of, ii. 110.
Carrickfergus, i. 71. viii. 180.
Carteret, Lord, iii. 309. 394. iv. 67. 104. 107. 134. 168.
 173. 191. 201. 251.
Cartwright, Dr. i. 47.
Carwar, v. 199.

I N D E X.

- Carysfort*, Lord, viii. 136.
Casal, i. 312.
Casano, battle of, ii. 290.
Castiglione, battle of, ii. 327.
Castlemain, Earl of, i. 86. 117.
Castleton, Viscount of, iii. 171.
Caswel, Sir George, iii. 298.
Catalans, iii. 146.
Catambas, v. 223. 366.
Cathcart, Lord, iv. 123. 141.
Catinat, Marechal, i. 147. 239.
Cattle, vii. 189.
Caya, battle of, iii. 12.
Caylus, Marquis de, v. 37.
Cayugas, vii. 298.
Célèbre, vii. 15.
Centaur, vii. 248.
Chabot, Count de, vii. 58.
Chamberlain, Dr. i. 257. 337. ii. 276.
Chandernagore, battle of, viii. 20.
Chaplain, Sir Robert, iii. 298.
Charing-cross, vi. 46.
Charitable Corporation, iii. 422.
Charleroy, i. 236.
Charles, King of Sicily, v. 47. 125. viii. 78. 226.
 ——— XII. King of Sweden, ii. 62. 75. 162. 329. iii.
 14. 120. 182. 225. 244.
 ——— II. King of Spain, ii. 68.
 ———, Archduke of Austria, ii. 219. 293. 329. iii. 33.
 63. 139. 341. 357. 362. 403. 411. iv. 20. 50. 124.
 ———, King of Sardinia, v. 47. 125.
 ———, Prince of Lorraine, iv. 177. 180. 201. 241. 314.
 vi. 168. 182.
Charles-Town, v. 224.
Charnock, Mr. i. 338.
Chateau-Dauphiné, battle of, iv. 213.
Chedworth, Lord. iv. 138.
Chelsea-pensioners, v. 235.

I N D E X

- Cherbourg*, v. 331.
Cherokee-Indians, v. 223. 366. vi. 126. viii. 187.
Chesterfield, Earl of, iii. 376. iv. 18. 72. 195. 199. 229.
 252. 352.
Chevalier de St. George, ii. 116. 124. 380. 383. iii. 11.
 145. 148. 172. 196. 205. 210. 269. 318. 424. iv. 274.
 283.
 ———, younger, iv. 224. 269. 284. 304. v. 41.
Chevert, Mr. vi. 151. 187. vii. 69.
Chevreuse, Duke of, vi. 194.
Chignecto, battle of, v. 179.
Chinchura, battle of, viii. 20.
Choczim, battle of, iv. 113.
Cholmondely, Earl of, ii. 344.
 ———, Brigadier, iv. 290.
Chugnes, vii. 298.
Church of England, ii. 303. iii. 19.
Clancarty, Earl of, i. 122.
Clarendon, Earl of, i. 13. 137.
Clark, Colonel, vi. 112.
Clavering, Colonel, vii. 272. 290. 297.
Clements, Captain, viii. 182.
Clergy, English, i. 5. 20. 80.
Clermont, Lord, ii. 386.
 ——— Count de, vii. 56 — 65.
Cleves, Duchy of, vi. 159. 220.
Clifton, battle of, iv. 287.
Clive, Colonel, v. 207. 367. 380. vi. 139. viii. 19.
Closter-Seven, vi. 197. 259. vii. 46.
Clue, Mr. de la, vii. 247.
Cobham, Baron of, iii. 171. iv. 26. 252.
Cochran, Sir John, i. 103.
 ———, Mr. iii. 317.
Cockburn, Mr. iii. 129.
Codogno, battle of, iv. 316.
Codrington, Colonel, ii. 216.
Coblin, battle of, vi. 164.
Coigny, Mareschal, iv. 37.

I N D E X.

- Coinage*, i. 320. 356. ii. 10.
Coke, Lord, v. 97. 114.
Colberg, vii. 103. viii. 284.
Colby, Captain, vii. 243.
Cole, Colonel, v. 268.
Collingwood, Captain, vii. 244.
Cologne, Elector of, v. 76. iii. 129. 277. viii. 290.
Colville, Lord, viii. 196. 203.
Commerce, treaty of, iii. 126.
Como, Signor, iii. 382.
Comprehension bill, i. 21.
Compton, Dr. i. 7.
Confederates, i. 75. 124. 192. 233. 271. 308. 345. 390.
 ii. 153 — 155. 161. 205. 249. 286. 324. 358. iii. 8.
 33. 113. iv. 206. 259. 335.
Conflans, Mr. de, vii. 252. 261.
 ——, Marquis de, viii. 10.
Coni, battle of, iv. 247.
Conjeeveram, viii. 14. 23.
Coningsby, Lord, i. 263.
Conoys, vii. 298.
Conqueror, viii. 222.
Consolidation of funds, viii. 131.
Constantinople, iii. 405. viii. 225.
Constitutional queries, v. 92.
Contades, Mr. de, vi. 152. 195. vii. 65. 72. viii. 35 — 44.
Conti, Prince of, i. 385.
Continental war, vi. 3. 36. 47. 273. 280. 285. vii. 118.
 127. 160. viii. 98. 138. 223.
Contrecoeur, Mr. de, v. 225.
Convention, Scottish, i. 30 — 40.
 ——, with Spain, iv. 91. 97 — 107.
Convocation, i. 83. ii. 185. 235. 308. 355. iii. 54. 173.
 240.
Cook, Mr. i. 343.
 ——, Sir Thomas, i. 289.
Coote, Colonel, vi. 139. viii. 22. 220. 293.

I N D E X

- Cope*, Captain, iv. 275.
 ———, Sir John, iv. 275.
Coppice-woods, vi. 64.
Corbach, battle of, viii. 246.
Corbixt, battle of, viii. 61.
Corn, v. 135. 155. vi. 38. 42. 51. 71. 123. 290. vii. 169.
Cornish, Admiral, viii. 17. 220. 295.
Cornwall, vi. 130.
 ——— Captain, iv. 232.
Cornwallis, v. 35. 178. 319.
Coromandel, v. 200.
Corporation-bill, i. 92. iv. 200.
Corficans, iv. 214.
Cotes, Admiral, vi. 122. 315. vii. 31. 243.
Cotton, Mr. iii. 317.
Cotymore, viii. 188.
Coveldt, battle of, viii. 40.
Count de St. Florentin, vii. 241.
Courland, Duke of, vii. 112.
Coventgarden, viii. 144.
Comper, Mr. ii. 299. 345. iii. 41. 169. 252. 283. 324.
 331.
Craggs, Mr. iii. 392.
 ———, James, i. 287. iii. 301.
Cranborne, i. 342.
Craven, Lord, iii. 393.
Crawford, Earl of, i. 81. 172. iv. 112. 314.
Creek-Indians, v. 223.
Crevelde, battle of, vii. 62.
Cromartie, Earl of, iv. 288. 294. 301. 308.
Cronstadt, battle of, i. 126.
Crotska, battle of, iv. 112.
Crowle, Mr. v. 97.
Crown-Point, v. 173. vii. 301 — 306.
Croy, Duke of, i. 241.
Crump, Colonel, vii. 289 — 297.
Cuddalore, vii. 39.
Culliford, i. 253.

I N D E X.

Culloden, battle of, iv. 297.
Cumberland, vi. 39.
 ———, Duke of, iv. 122. 207. 259. 288. 291. 298.
 300. 335. v. 91. 192. 248. 258. 355. vi. 105. 183.
 195.
Cumins, Sir Alexander, iii. 404.
Cunersdorf, battle of, viii. 55.
Cunningham, General, ii. 298.
 ——— Colonel, v. 313. 336.
Curzon Mr. i. 329.
Custrin, vii. 85.
Cutts, Lord, i. 305.
Cutwa, battle of, vi. 145.
Czarina, iv. 113. 124. 156. 211. v. 43. 74. 106. 280.
 vi. 4. 26. 153. 206. 223. 268. vii. 81. 112. viii. 47.
 237. 268 — 281.
Czasla, battle of, iv. 177.

D.

Dabul, v. 199.
Dalling, Major, viii. 200.
Dalrymple, Sir John, i. 37.
Damien, vi. 148.
Danby, Earl of, i. 6. 66.
Dantzick, iv. 33. vii. 81.
Darby, vii. 226.
Darien-settlement, i. 297. 327. ii. 21. 38. 53.
Dartmouth, v. 197.
 ——— Lord, i. 170. ii. 143. iii. 40.
Dashwood, Sir Francis, v. 20.
 ———, Sir James, v. 184. 236.
Daun, Count, vi. 175. 239. vii. 74 — 104. viii. 48. 64.
 278 — 288.
Dean-forest, vi. 39.
Deane, Captain, viii. 203. 219.
Debrisay, Colonel, vii. 288.

I N D E X.

- Debtors*, vii. 186. 200.
Delaval, Admiral, i. 118.
Delaware - Indians, v. 366. vii. 298.
Delgarno, Colonel, vii. 297.
Delorges, i. 237.
Denain, battle of, iii. 113.
Dennis, Captain, vi. 323.
Denmark, king of, v. 105. vi. 196. 265. vii. 126. viii. 230.
Derwentwater, Earl of, iii. 202. 214. 427.
Deſeada, vii. 295.
Deskford, Lord, iii. 199.
Dettingen, battle of, iv. 206.
Deuxponts, Prince of, vii. 74. 89. viii. 49. 244.
Devonshire, Duke of, i. 6. 265. iii. 169. 376.
Dierke, General, viii. 65.
Dieskau, Baron, v. 268.
Dilkes, Sir Thomas, ii. 217. 292.
Dillemburgh, battle of, viii. 238.
Dillon, Lord, iii. 213.
Dinwiddie, Mr. v. 175. 228. 366.
Distillation of Spirits, vi. 53. vii. 169. viii. 102.
Dixon, Mr. viii. 224.
Dobna, Count, vii. 81. 89. 103. viii. 51.
Dogharty, Mr. viii. 188.
Dolphin, vii. 237.
Doppin, Dr. i. 58.
Dorset, Earl of, i. 6. 377. iii. 164. 299. 394.
 ———, Duke of, v. 193.
Douay, iii. 32.
Douglas, Duke of, ii. 198.
 ——— Sir Robert, i. 194.
 ——— General, iv. 315.
 ——— Sir James, vii. 342. viii. 219. 222.
Dover, Earl of, i. 47. 103.
Downe, Lord, viii. 260.
Draper, Colonel, viii. 4.
Dresden, vi. 15. vii. 98. viii. 61. 273.
Drucour, Mr. vii. 13.

I N D E X.

- Drummond*, Lord, i. 47. iii. 213. iv. 289.
 ———, Captain, viii. 39.
Drummore, battle of, i. 71.
Dublin, vii. 266.
Duc d'Aquitaine, vi. 123. viii. 295.
Duc de Chartres, vii. 242.
Duc de Pentbievre, vi. 123.
Duff, Captain, vii. 242 — 256.
Dumbarton, Earl of, i. 15.
Dumet, viii. 228.
Dumblaine, battle of, iii. 206.
Dunbar, Colonel, v. 259.
Duncannon, Viscount of, vi. 104.
Duncombe, Charles, ii. 13.
Dundas, Mr. iii. 65.
Dundee, Viscount of, i. 31. 44.
Dundonald, Earl of, iv. 43.
Dunmore, Earl of, i. 184.
Dupleix, Mr. v. 204. 213.
Duplin, Lord, iii. 78. 200.
Du Quesne, Mr. vi. 321.
Durell, Admiral, vii. 312. 339.
Dury, General, vi. 340.
Dutch, i. 17. 28. ii. 72. 113. 177. iii. 14. 29. 84. 121.
 209. 292. iv. 6. 310. 334. 355. v. 47. 301. 311. vi.
 137. 158. 252. 347. vii. 128. 136. 224. 243. 269.
 286. viii. 18. 70. 213. 231.

E.

- Earthquakes*, v. 71. 294. viii. 225.
East-Friezeland, v. 125. 159. vi. 187.
East-India company, i. 226. 259. ii. 16. 53. iii. 402. iv.
 222. v. 59. 187. 199. 215. 367. vi. 46. 124. vii. 167.
 viii. 18. 95.
East-Indies, v. 197. 367. vi. 138. vii. 34. viii. 219. 292.
Eastwood, Captain, vii. 243.
Ebstorf, battle of, vi. 265.

Echo,

I N D E X.

- Echo*, vii. 15.
Eckern, battle of, ii. 208.
Edgecumbe, Captain, v. 320.
Edinburgh, iv. 67. v. 137.
Edmonson, Mary, vii. 226.
Edward, Captain, vii. 244.
Effingham, Earl of, v. 319.
Eglen, battle of, vi. 230.
Egmont, Earl of, v. 5. 28. 83. 93. 114. 131. 186.
Eidelsheim, battle of, i. 198.
Eimbeck, battle of, viii. 252.
Elcho, Lord, iv. 278.
Election acts, vi. 299. viii. 124.
Elizabeth, Princess, vii. 224.
Ellemberg, General, i. 303.
Elliot, Mr. vi. 104. viii. 111.
 ———, Captain, vii. 240. viii. 182.
 ———, Colonel, viii. 247.
Elverick, battle of, viii. 259.
Emden, v. 46. vi. 152. 189. 320. vii. 59.
Emeraude, vi. 269.
Empire, army of the, vi. 211. 221. vii. 89 — 104. viii. 49. 61. 245. 280. 287.
Enormities, v. 51. 103. vii. 225.
Entreprenant, vii. 15.
Episcopacy, iii. 85.
Erfurth, vi. 227.
 ———, battle of, vi. 230.
Errol, Earl of, ii. 338.
Ersdorf, battle of, viii. 239.
Erskine, Captain, iv. 348.
 ———, Ensign, iii. 206.
Essex, vii. 259.
Etrées, Mr. d', vi. 151. 187. viii. 44.
Etreil, Mr. d', vii. 283.
Evangelical body, viii. 68.
Eugene, Prince, i. 147. ii. 3. 161. 248. 290. 325. 360. 391. iii. 6. 32. 229. 245. iv. 58.

I N D E X.

Exchequer - bills, ii. 13.
Excise - scheme, iv. 9. vii. 195.
Exdorf, battle of, viii. 247.
Exeter, Earl of, i. 13.
Exilles, battle of, iv. 343.
Expeditions, vi. 107. 325. 331. 335. 343. vii. 5. 28. 271.
 278. 311.
Eybach, battle of, viii. 238.
Eyles, Mr. iii. 298.

F.

Faidy, John, vii. 45.
Falkirk, battle of, iv. 290.
Falkner, Captain, vii. 242. 309.
Falmouth, Viscount of, iii. 290.
Fanshawe, Lord, i. 184.
Farquhar, Colonel, vii. 17.
Feurbellin, battle of, vii. 110.
Fellows, Sir John, iii. 298.
Ferwick, Sir John, i. 184. 361. 371 — 374.
Ferdinand VI. iv. 325. v. 47. 80. 124. 232. 286. vi. 346.
 viii. 78.
 ———, Don, viii. 81.
 ———, Prince of Prussia, vi. 143.
 ———, ——— Brunswick, vi. 15. 164. 179. 230.
 263. vii. 51 — 73. viii. 29 — 45. 238 — 263.
Ferguson, Robert, i. 91. 284. ii. 226.
 ———, Major, i. 96.
Fermer, General, vii. 81 — 89.
Ferrers, Earl of, viii. 160 — 169.
Finch, Heneage, ii. 185. iii. 171.
 ——— Lord, iii. 216.
Findlater, Earl of, iv. 293.
Fink, General, viii. 63.
Fischer, Colonel, vi. 184.
Fisbery, Brittish, v. 24. 46. vi. 60.
Fishing - tackle, vii. 238.

I N D E X.

- Fishmongers*, vi. 302. viii. 121.
Fitzroy, Colonel, viii. 38.
Five-Nations, v. 219. 359. vi. 126.
Fleetwood, Mr. iii. 317.
Fletcher of Saltoun, ii. 195. 277.
Fleur de Lys, viii. 218.
Fleurus, battle of, i. 124.
Fleury, Cardinal, iv. 212.
Foley, Paul, i. 229. 254. 288.
 Thomas, iii. 78. 393.
Fontenoy, battle of, iv. 259.
Forbes, Lord, i. 184.
 Duncan, iii. 346. iv. 280.
 Admiral, vi. 90. 104.
 General, vii. 12. 27.
Ford, Colonel, viii. 9. 20.
Formidable, vii. 258.
Forest, Captain, vi. 315. viii. 214.
Forrester, Sir Andrew, i. 185.
 Captain, viii. 19.
Forster, Mr. iii. 202. viii. 188.
Fort Baye-Verte, v. 180. 254.
 Beau-Sejour, v. 180. 254.
 Sur la Riviere aux bœufs, v. 175.
 Chignecto, v. 177.
 Crown-Point, v. 173.
 Cumberland, v. 256.
 Du Quesne, v. 227. vii. 26.
 battle of, v. 258.
 Frontenac, vii. 25.
 at Lake Erie, v. 175.
 Loudoun, vi. 127. viii. 193.
 Niagara, v. 175. vii. 302. 310.
 Ontario, v. 364.
 Oswego, v. 270. 364.
 St. David's, v. 200.
 St. Laurence, v. 179.
 St. Philip's, v. 328 — 339.

I N D E X.

- Fort Ticonderoga*, vii. 19. 301. 305.
 — William Henry, vi. 130.
Foudroyant, vi. 320.
Foundling-hospital, vi. 45. 305.
Fouquet, Mr. viii. 268.
Forcke, General, v. 320. 354.
Fox, Henry, iv. 172. v. 14. 70. 97. 292. 307. vi. 77.
 104.
 — Commodore, iv. 346.
Foy, Captain, viii. 39.
Frampton, Dr. i. 13. 82. 139.
Franca-villa, battle of, iii. 274.
Francfort, viii. 28.
Francis, Duke of Lorraine, iv. 58. 77. 89. 258.
 — Emperor, v. 125. vi. 27. 157. viii. 68.
Frankland, Commodore, v. 280.
Frazer, Sir Peter, i. 143.
 — Colonel, vii. 326. 333. viii. 200.
Frederick, King of Sweden, v. 43. 75. 112.
 — III. of Prussia. iv. 124. 147. 177. 183. 204.
 236. 256. v. 44. 75. 106. 125. 159. 284. 304. vi. 3.
 13. 29. 153 — 287. vii. 44 — 164. viii. 46 — 290.
 — , Prince of Wales, iii. 382. iv. 54. 60. 88. 106.
 167. v. 4. 30. 66. 89. viii. 128.
French clothes, vii. 191.
 — prisoners, vii. 344.
Freyberg, battle of, viii. 266.
Eriburgh, v. 40.
Friedlingen, battle of, ii. 159.
Friend, Sir John, i. 339.
 — Dr. iii. 326.
Frost, iv. 120.
Frye, Colonel, viii. 212.
Fuentes, Count de, viii. 226.
Fulda, battle of, viii. 45.
Fuller, i. 168.
 — , Mr. Rose, vi. 72.
Funds, v. 120. viii. 131.

I N D E X.

G.

- Gabel*, vi. 213.
Gage, Lord, iv. 99.
 —, General, v. 260. vii. 309. viii. 211.
Gages, Count, iv. 212. 244.
Galissonniere, Mr. de la, v. 320. 332.
Gallas, Count, ii. 71.
Galway, Earl of, ii. 260. 291. 323. 358.
Game-act, v. 133.
Gaming-houses, v. 118. vi. 58.
Ganjam, v. 202.
Gardener, Captain, vi. 321.
Gardiner, Colonel, v. 275.
Gascoyne, Sir Crisp, v. 152.
Gayton, Captain, vii. 280.
Geary, Admiral, vii. 255.
General-assembly, i. 172.
General-fund-act, iii. 243.
Genoa, v. 47.
Genoese, iv. 319. 342. vii. 229.
George, Prince of Denmark, i. 224. ii. 143. 174. 405.
 — I. iii. 165. 175. 183. 222. 242. 266. 288 — 363.
 — II. iii. 366. iv. v. vi. vii. viii.
 — III. iv. 88. v. 91. vii. 233.
Georgia, iv. 4. v. 224.
Geriab, v. 379.
German officers, v. 300.
 — war, vi. 3. 36. 47. 273. 280. 285. vii. 118. 127.
 160. viii. 59. 99. 142. 222.
Gibbon, Mr. iv. 164.
Gibraltar, ii. 262. iii. 140. 362.
Gibson, Mr. v. 97.
Giesseu, battle of, viii. 242.
Gilchrist, Captain, vi. 269. vii. 240.
Gilmoy, Lord, i. 156.
Gin-act, iv. 52. 197.
Ginckel, General, i. 15. 153. 164.

I N D E X.

- Gingins*, Captain, v. 207.
Gisors, Count de, vii. 64.
Gift, Mr. v. 174.
Gafgorn, iii. 346. v. 11. 13.
Glatz, viii. 269.
Gencoe, i. 175.
Glengary, iv. 302.
Glenshiel, battle of, iii. 270.
Gloucester, Duke of, i. 27. ii. 60.
Glover, Mr. iv. 171.
Godolphin, Lord, i. 8. 130. ii. 73. 143. 242. 344. iii. 40. 118.
Gærlitz, battle of, vi. 229.
Gold coin, vii. 216.
 — plate, vi. 283. vii. 194.
Goldspie, battle of, iv. 294.
Gordon, Duke of, i. 42.
 —, Duke of, iv. 293.
 —, Duchefs of, iii. 65.
 —, Lord Lewis, iv. 289.
 —, Admiral, iv. 34.
 —, General, iii. 199.
 —, Major, viii. 14.
Gore, Captain, viii. 17.
Gortz, Baron, iii. 225. 244.
Gotha, vi. 227.
Gættingen, vi. 195. vii. 70. viii. 33. 252.
Gottliebe, battle of, vi. 22.
Gower, Lord, iii. 393. iv. 133. 175. 252.
Grafton, Duke of, i. 121.
 —, Duke of, iii. 334.
Gramont, Countefs of, vi. 271.
Granard, Earl of, i. 49. 58.
Granby, Marquis of, viii. 38. 249.
Grandval, i. 196.
Grant, Sir Archibald, iii. 423.
 —, Colonel, iv. 145. vii. 27.
 —, General, viii. 269.

I N D E X.

- Granville*, Earl of, iv. 252. 305. v. 66.
 ——— George, iii. 43. 78.
Graves, Captain, vii. 239.
Graydon, Admiral, ii. 216.
Greenwich, vi. 269. viii. 116. 132.
Gregg, William, ii. 376.
Greifenberg, battle of, viii. 48.
Grenville, Mr. iv. 222.
 ———, Captain, iv. 345.
 ———, George, v. 88. 191. vi. 71. 291.
 ———, James, vi. 104.
Griffin, Lord, i. 13. 87. 184. ii. 386.
 ———, General, viii. 243.
Grigsby, Mr. iii. 298.
Gruene-wiese, battle of, vii. 97.
Guadaloupe, vii. 287.
Guastalla, battle of, iv. 38.
Gueldres, vi. 159. 184. 220.
Guernsey, Lord, iv. 230.
Guy, Henry, i. 287.

H.

- Habeas - Corpus - act*, i. 14. vi. 303.
Haddick, General, vi. 231. vii. 96. 103. viii. 61.
Haddock, Admiral, iv. 88. 159.
Haines, vii. 228.
Haldane, Colonel, vii. 271.
 ———, Captain, viii. 292.
Haldimand, Colonel, viii. 207.
Hale, Colonel, vii. 342.
Hales, Sir Edward, i. 86. 117.
Halket, Sir Peter, v. 260.
Hallifax, Marquis of, i. 6. 86. 220. 294.
 ———, Earl of, iv. 143. v. 33.
 ———, town, v. 35.
Halfey, Captain, vii. 225.
Hambden, John Esqr. i. 11. 107.

I N D E X.

- Hamburg*, vi. 220.
Hamilton, Duke of, i. 31. 39.
 ———, Gustavus, i. 56.
 ———, Duke of, ii. 149. 189. 238. 277. 335. 384.
 iii. 41. 76. 117.
 ———, Duke of, iv. 43.
 ———, Lord Basil, ii. 54.
 ———, Sir Robert, i. 14. 117.
 ———, General, i. 46. 71. 109. 199.
 ———, Count, vi. 248. vii. 108.
 ———, Mr. v. 175. 262. 366. vii. 298.
Handel, vii. 237.
Hanover, Duke of, i. 202. ii. 81. 194. 300. iii. 107. 145.
 158. 164.
 ———, Duchy of, vi. 189. 194. vii. 45 — 73. viii. 33.
 43. 75. 252.
Hanoverian forces, iv. 194. 219. v. 314. vi. 39. vii. 306.
Harburgh-lottery, iii. 326.
Harcourt, Lord, iii. 312.
Hardwicke, Lord, iv. 59. 105. 229. v. 142. 191.
Hardy, Sir Charles, vii. 27. 255.
Harland, Captain, vii. 246.
Harleian collection, v. 148.
Harley, Robert, i. 254. 276. 372. ii. 75. 120. 236. 366.
 378. iii. 40. 49.
 ———, Thomas, iii. 185.
 ———, Lord, 187.
Harlow, Captain, i. 384.
Harper, Janet, vii. 237.
Harsche, General, vii. 90 — 102.
Harrington, Colonel, iii. 394. iv. 168. 305.
Harrison, Captain, vii. 243.
Hartington, Marquis of, v. 302.
Harwey, Edward, iii. 200.
 ———, Major, vii. 310.
Hastenbeck, battle of, vi. 191.
Haversham, Sir John, i. 346. ii. 102.
Haviland, Colonel, viii. 206. 209.

I N D E X.

- Havre - de - Grace* , vii. 245.
- Hawke* Sir Edward , iv. 347. v. 251. 280. 326. vi. 106.
320. 322. 325. vii. 254. 261. viii. 220.
- Hawley* , General , iv. 289.
- Hay* , Lord , vi. 221.
- , Dr. vi. 105.
- Hearth - money* , i. 16. 97.
- Hedges* , Sir Charles , ii. 73.
- Hendrick* , v. 268.
- Henley* , Lord , v. 97. vi. 104.
- Henry* , Prince of Prussia , vi. 169. 182. 213. 237. vii. 74.
89. viii. 48 — 61. 272.
- Hensley* , Dr. vii. 143.
- Herbert* , Admiral , i. 63.
- , Henry , i. 265.
- Herborn* , battle of , viii. 231.
- Heritable jurisdiction* , ii. 314. iv. 330.
- Hernbutters* , viii. 307.
- Heros* , vii. 258.
- Herring - fishery* , v. 64. vi. 60.
- Hervey* , Lord , iii. 414. iv. 33. 199. 229.
- Captain , v. 322. vi. 345.
- Hesse - Cassel* , Prince of , iv. 121. 292.
- William , Landgrave of , v. 230. 278. 315.
vi. 195. 251. vii. 47. 59. 166. viii. 32. 43. 68. 234. 252.
- Frederick , viii. 234. 240.
- Darmstadt , Prince of , ii. 261. 294.
- Hessians* , iii. 379. 385. v. 315. vi. 57.
- Hewson* , iv. 159.
- Heydenmunde* , battle of , viii. 262.
- Highland - dress* , iv. 353.
- Highlanders* , vii. 23. 271. 286 — 337. viii. 200. 207.
238. 249. 254.
- Higb - treason* , i. 168. 226. 256. 319. ii. 410. iii. 154.
iv. 229. 253.
- Hilksberg* , battle of , iv. 176.
- Hill* , Brigadier , iii. 64. 112.
- , Major , viii. 246.

I N D E X.

- Hillsborough*, Earl of, v. 191.
Hirschfeldt, battle of, vi. 157.
Hoadley, Dr. iii. 240.
Hochkirchen, battle of, vii. 92.
Holbourne, Admiral, v. 243. vi. 122. 127. 134.
Hochstadt, battle of, ii. 249.
Holderness, Earl of, v. 191.
Holmes, Admiral, v. 367. vi. 320. vii. 312 — 343.
 viii. 216.
Holstein-Beck, Prince of, vi. 169.
 ——— *Gottorp*, Prince of, vi. 223. 250. vii. 62. viii. 29.
 39. 242.
Holwell, Mr. v. 369. 374.
Home, Earl of, i. 143. iv. 288.
Hood, Captain, vii. 240.
Hooper, Dr. iii. 24.
Hopson, General, vi. 122. vii. 274 — 287.
Horn, Count, vi. 230.
Horne, William Andrew, viii. 142.
Hosensfeldt, battle of, viii. 245.
Hosier, Admiral, iii. 350.
Hotbam, Captain, vii. 241.
Houses, tax on, vi. 282.
Howard, Lord, i. 47. 103.
Howe, Mr. i. 371. ii. 87.
 ———, Lord, vii. 20.
 ———, Lord, v. 250. vi. 108. 326. vii. 235. viii. 220.
 ———, Colonel, vii. 334.
Hoya, battle of, vii. 58.
Hoyerswerda, battle of, viii. 61.
Hudsons-bay, v. 25.
Hughes, Captain, vii. 243. 271. 298.
Hughley, vi. 139.
Huguel, v. 403.
Hulsen, General, viii. 51. 280.
Hume, Sir Patrick, i. 34.
 ———, Captain, vi. 323.
Hunsdon, Lord, i. 47.

I N D E X.

Hungary, Queen of, iv. 124, 148. 151. 178. 203. 240.
 254. 262. v. 12. 47. 75. 107. 129. 159. 277. vi. 5.
 18. 151. 218. 247. vii. 74 — 120. viii. 29. 48 — 65,
 237 — 285.
Hunger, vii. 237.
Hungerford, Mr. i. 288. iii. 233. 370.
Hunter, Thomas, vi. 104.
Huntingdon, Earl of, i. 103. 184. ii. 156.
Huntley, Marquis of, iii. 199.
Huske, General, iv. 290.
Hatchinsonians, viii. 307.
Huzzen, Captain, viii. 200.
Hynde Cotton, Sir John, iv. 28. 81. 252.
Hyndford, Earl of, iv. 178. 351.

I.

Jabouka, battle of, iv. 112.
Jacobites, i. 21. 90. 94. 183. 246. 325, 328. ii. 60.
 65. 371. 379. iii. 65. 153. 183. 196. 269. iv. 219. 266.
Jabnus, Baron, iv. 221. vii. 74.
Jamaica, v. 145. vi. 80. viii. 213.
James, ii. 1. 32. 45. 56. 95. 109. 178. 190. 248. 328.
 389. ii. 115.
Jamonville, M. v. 226.
Jane, Dr. i. 83.
Jansen, Sir Theodore, iii. 298.
Jansenism, v. 46. 124. 155. 231. 253. vi. 37.
Jefferies, Lieutenant Colonel, v. 336.
Jekyl, Sir Joseph, iii. 189. 386.
 ——— Captain, vii. 281.
Jenkins, Captain, iv. 98.
Jennings, Colonel, viii. 181.
Jersey, Earl of, i. 379. ii. 36. 73. 95. 236. iii. 67. 200.
Jesuits, viii. 86. 227.
Jews, ii. 147. v. 137. 182.
Ilay, Earl of, iii. 130. 194. 222. 239. 309. 408. iv.
 68. 205. 230.

I N D E X

- Ilchester*, Lord, iv. 138.
Imhoff, General, vii. 68. viii. 43.
Inniskilliners, i. 56. 73. 109.
Inoculation, iii. 334.
Inquiries, i. 64. 66. 87. 252. 254. 286. 376. ii. 34.
 240. 370. iii. 51. 177. 297. 321. 422. iv. 17. 43. 173.
Inverary, battle of, iv. 289.
Invincible, man of war, vi. 319.
John V. King of Portugal, v. 81.
Johnson, Captain, iii. 279.
 —, Samuel, i. 64.
 —, Sir William, v. 264. 270. vii. 298 — 310.
 viii. 207. 210.
Jonston, Mr. i. 172. 249. 327. ii. 237. 275.
Josepb, Archduke, i. 125. 282. 365. 403. iii. 52.
 —, King of Portugal, v. 81. 125. 232. 294. vii. 120.
 viii. 82. 227.
 —, Archduke, v. 76. 107. 129.
Ireland, iii. 281. v. 193. 302. vii. 254. 261. 264. viii. 180.
Irish, i. 49. 159. 163. 330. viii. 185.
 — wool, v. 137. viii. 108.
Iron, v. 61. vi. 63.
Irwin, Mr. vii. 235.
Judges, vi. 286. vii. 196.
Juste, man of war, vii. 259.
Justices, of the peace, v. 117. 137. 299. vi. 57. 59.
Justifying proofs, vi. 29 — 36.

K.

- Kalish*, battle of, ii. 330.
Kay, battle of, viii. 54.
Keating, judge, i. 49.
Kien, Sir Benjamin, v. 79. 232. 285.
Keith, Field-Mareschal, iv. 76. 211. vi. 18. 164. 212.
 242. vii. 75 — 95.
 —, Major, viii. 238.
 —, Mr. vi. 218.

I N D E X.

- Keith*, battle of, iv. 293.
Kelly, Reverend, iii. 317.
Kempensfeldt, Captain, viii. 6.
Kenmuir, Viscount of, iii. 202. 214. 316.
Kenn, Bishop, i. 82. 139.
Kennedy, Captain, viii. 183.
Kentish petition, ii. 105.
Keppel, Commodore, v. 49. 123. vi. 107. vii. 28.
Kerfin, Mr. de, vi. 136. 316.
Khevenbullaer, Count, iv. 176. 179. 202.
Kidd, Captain, ii. 44. 95.
Kidnapping, i. 221.
Kilby, Christopher, vi. 80.
Killy-crankie, battle of, i. 44.
Kilmarnock, Earl of, iv. 278. 299. 301. 308.
King, Dr. vii. 236.
 ———, Captain, v. 273.
Kingsley, General, viii. 39.
Kingston, vi. 81.
Kinnoul, Earl of, iii. 181. viii. 228.
Kirby, Captain, ii. 169.
Kirke, General, i. 53.
Kirkpatrick, Captain, v. 209.
Kleinlinnes, battle of, viii. 46. 238.
Knight, Sir John, i. 262.
 ———, Captain, vii. 243.
 ———, iii. 300.
Knollis, Lieutenant, viii. 184.
Knowles, Admiral, iv. 216. 360. vi. 43. 80. 107. 118.
 vii. 16.
Kœnigsegg, Count, iv. 89. vi. 165.
Kolin, battle of, vi. 179.
Koveripauk, battle of, v. 209.
Kynaston, Corbet, iii. 200.

I N D E X.

L.

- La Corne*, M. v. 178.
Lacy, General, vii. 281.
Laforey, Captain, vii. 16.
Laffeldt, battle of, iv. 335.
Lake, Bishop, i. 82.
Lake-George, battle of, v. 264.
Lally, General, vii. 35. viii. 5 — 24. 294.
Lambert, Sir John, iii. 298.
Lamberti, Marquis de, iii. 173.
Lancashire plot, i. 167. 275. 283.
 ———, tumult, vii. 143.
Landen, battle of, i. 233.
Landsbut, battle of, viii. 269.
Landwernbagen, battle of, vii. 71.
Lang-Reichenbach, battle of, viii. 285.
Langdon, Captain, vi. 316.
Lanier, Sir John, i. 42. 104. 194.
Landsdown, Lord, iii. 200.
Laschi, General, iv. 90. 155. 184. vii. 79.
Latham, Captain, vi. 142.
Latin tongue, iii. 407.
Latton, Mr. v. 50.
Laudohn, General, vi. 230. vii. 90. viii. 55. 268 — 281.
Lavingen, battle of, ii. 211.
Laurence, General, v. 178.
 ———, Colonel, v. 206. 368. vii. 14. viii. 4.
Law, Mr. iii. 311.
Lamentbagen, battle of, viii. 255.
Lawless, Sir Patrick, iii. 150.
Layer, Mr. iii. 317.
Leake, Sir John, ii. 293. 322. 400.
Learning, viii. 310.
Lee, Commodore, iv. 324.
Leeds, v. 155.
Legge, Commodore, iv. 347. v. 191. 291. vi. 100.

I N D E X.

- Legibelli*, vii. 4. 10. 30.
Le — Mr. v. 189.
Lehwald, Marechal, vi. 222. 250.
Leigh, Mr. v. 70. 96.
Leipsick, vi. 15. 231. vii. 96. 104. viii. 61. 284.
Lendrick, Captain, vii. 239.
Leopold, Emperor, i. 28. 76. 125. 149. ii. 113. 213. 282.
Leslie, Captain, vii. 280.
Lestock, Admiral, iv. 231. 321.
Leven, Earl of, i. 34. ii. 188. 382.
Leving, Sir Richard, ii. 48.
Levis, Chevalier de, viii. 198 — 204.
Lewis, Major, viii. 195.
Lexington, Lord, iii. 116.
Licences, v. 118. 137. vi. 58. 283.
Lichfield, vii. 30.
Lichtenstein, Prince, vi. 164. 181.
Lignitz, vi. 231. viii. 277.
Ligonier, Sir John, iv. 314. 337.
 ———, Captain, viii. 38.
Lilingstoke, Colonel, i. 315.
Limerick, i. 159.
Lindsay, Mr. ii. 226. 236.
 ———, Captain, vi. 334.
Lissa, battle of, vi. 243.
Lissau, battle of, ii. 162.
Litchfield, Earl of, i. 13. 117. 184.
 ———, tumult at, v. 31.
Livingstone, Sir Thomas, i. 95.
Lloyd, Bishop, i. 182.
 ———, Colonel, i. 73.
Lobkowitz, Prince, iv. 180. 213. 244.
Lockhart, ii. 338. iii. 129. 199.
 ———, Captain, vi. 123. 271.
Logie, Captain, viii. 182.
Logs-town, v. 225.
London - Assurance - Company, iii. 287. v. 71. 352. vii.
 222. 233. 342. viii. 105. 118. 121. 144. 175.

I N D E X.

- London* - bridge, vi. 296. vii. 142. 166. viii. 95.
London derry, i. 50 — 55.
Longevity, vii. 337.
Longitude, vii. 235.
Lonsdale, Viscount, i. 346. ii. 36. iii. 205.
Lords of the articles, i. 39.
Loring, Captain, vii. 306. viii. 206.
Lorraine, Duke of, i. 75. 125.
 ———, Duchy, iv. 50. 58.
Loudoun, Earl of, iv. 280. 289. 293. v. 346. 361. 365.
 vi. 125. vii. 12.
Louis XIV. King of France, i. 27. 61. 115. 124. 146.
 185. 232. 247. 350. 378. 387. ii. 25. 58. 64. 116.
 141. 160. 208. 245. 263. iii. 2. 66. 90. 140. 198.
 ——— *XV.* King of France, iv. 229. 259. 314. 335.
 347. 361. iv. 43. 124. 155. 231. 253. 277. 301. 350.
 vi. 4. 25. 148. vii. 41 — 73. 250 — 343. viii. 70.
 177. 236.
 ———, Dauphin of France, iii. 93.
Louisbourg, vii. 15. viii. 212.
Lovat, Lord, ii. 224. 236. iii. 208. iv. 278. 289. 301. 309.
Lomendabl, Count, iv. 334. 338.
Lorwick, Mr. i. 342.
Lomofchutz, battle of, vi. 19.
Luckner, General, viii. 238 — 256.
Ludlow, General, i. 94.
Lunt's plot, i. 283. Lutestring company, i. 209.
Lutzen, battle of, viii. 244.
Luxembourg, Duke of, i. 124. 144. 190. 231. 300.
Luzzara, battle of, ii. 162.
Lyal-benning, battle of, vii. 27.
Lyman, General, v. 264.
Lyme, ship of war, viii. 222.
Lymington, John, iii. 291.
Lynar, Count de, vi. 196.
Lyttleton, Sir George, iv. 54. 100. 118. 193. 252. v. 14.
 88. 93. 191.

Lyttleton,

I N D E X.

Lyttleton, Colonel, v. 97.
 ———, William Henry, viii. 186.

M.

Macbean, Captain, viii. 38.
M'Cartie, Commodore, viii. 217.
Macartney, General, iii. 221.
Maclesfield, Earl of, iii. 336.
Macdonald of Glencoe, i. 175.
 ———, of Auchintrinken, i. 176.
 ———, Captain, vii. 326. viii. 200.
M' Ginnes, v. 296.
Macguire, vi. 213.
Macbault, iv. 151.
Mackay, General, i. 44. 152. 194. 208.
Mackenzie, Sir John, iii. 208.
 ———, Roderic, i. 327.
 ———, Catherine, vii. 237.
Mackillicut, Colonel, i. 121.
Mackintosh, Brigadier, iii. 202.
 ——— Lady, iv. 300.
*Maclea*n, Sir John, ii. 226. 231.
 ———, Captain, viii. 10.
Macleod, Lord, iv. 301.
 ———, Laird of, iv. 279. 289.
Macnamara, Admiral, v. 243.
Madder, vi. 298.
Madras, iv. 320. viii. 4.
Magdalen - hospital, vii. 147.
Maitland, Captain, viii. 12. 218.
Malabar - coast, v. 199.
Malplaquet, battle of, iii. 8.
Malt, iii. 128. 346.
Malta, vi. 345. viii. 229.
Manchester, Earl of, ii. 36. 116.
 ———, riots at, v. 155.

I N D E X.

- Manners*, iv. 10.
Mansel, Lord, iii. 78.
Manteuffel, viii. 46. 265.
Marchmont, Earl of, ii. 23. 151. 188. 194. 340. iv. 32. 43.
Marie galante, vii. 295.
Marine-society, v. 345.
Marines, vi. 57.
Marischal, Earl, ii. 336. iii. 199. 270. vi. 181. viii. 136.
Maritime-laws, v. 301.
Mark, county of, vi. 159. 220.
Marlborough, Lord, i. 74. 122. 165 — 216. ii. iii. iv. 251.
 ———, Duke of, iv. 32. 135. 221. v. 95. vi. 112. 331. vii. 70. 151.
Marr, Earl of, i. 33. ii. 276. iii. 129. 199. 206.
Marriage-act, v. 141.
Marsaglia, battle of, i. 239.
Marseilles, iii. 310.
Marsh, Captain, vii. 6.
Marshal, Lieutenant, vii. 33.
Martin, Captain, vii. 38.
Martinique, vii. 31. 269. 277.
Mary, Queen of England, i. 16. 94. 114. 143. 188. 197. 209. 278.
Maryland, v. 221.
Masbam, Mrs. ii. 368. iii. 131. 153.
Maskeline, Mr. viii. 224.
Mason, Mr. viii. 224.
 ———, Major, vii. 6.
Massachusetts's-bay, v. 218.
Massacre of Glencoe, i. 175.
Massaguash, battle of, v. 254.
Massey, Colonel, vii. 309.
Massulipatam, v. 202.
 ———, battle of, viii. 11.
Mathews, Admiral, iv. 188. 214. 231.
 ———, Mr. viii. 173.
Matueof, Count de, ii. 405.

I N D E X.

- Maxen*, battle of, viii. 63.
Maxwell, Colonel, viii. 253.
Meah Atcbund, viii. 13.
Measures and weights, vi. 310. vii. 212.
Mecklenburgh, Duke of, vi. 154. 251. vii. 43. viii. 290.
Medley, Admiral, iv. 319. 348.
Meer, battle of, vii. 69.
Meissen, battle of, viii. 65.
Melampe, ship of war, vi. 271.
Melfort, Earl of, i. 47. 103. 183. 362. ii. 79. iii. 11.
Melville, Earl of, i. 38. 96. 172. ii. 188.
 ———, Major, vii. 285. 288. 297.
Memel, vi. 207.
Menager, Mr. iii. 70.
Mentz, Elector of, v. 76. 109. vi. 37.
Mercer, Colonel, v. 275. 346.
Merci, Count, iii. 274.
Messina, iv. 316.
Methodists, viii. 307.
Methuen, Paul, iii. 230.
Mew, Bishop, i. 83.
Meyer, Colonel, vi. 170.
Michie, Captain, viii. 17.
Middleton, Earl of, i. 184. 247. 362. iii. 78.
 ———, Sir Thomas, iii. 78.
Mighels, Admiral, iii. 279.
Mignonne, frigate, vii. 240.
Milford-haven, vi. 83. 289. vii. 167. 190.
Militia-bill, v. 304. vi. 292. vii. 182. 221. viii. 109 — 114.
Millar, Captain, vii. 8.
 ———, Lieutenant, viii. 218.
Milne, Ensign, viii. 188.
Minden, vi. 188. vii. 59. viii. 33. 36. 39.
Minisinks, vii. 298.
Minorca, ii. 401. v. 317. 328 — 338. vi. 73.
Mirepoix, Duke de, v. 242. 246. 251. 280. 346.
Mitchel, Sir David, i. 229. ii. 143.
 ———, Commodore, iv. 324. 333.

I N D E X.

- Modena*, Duke of, v. 160.
Modeste, man of war, vii. 249.
Mobicons, vii. 298.
Mohawks, v. 219. vii. 298.
Mobun, Lord, i. 227. iii. 117.
Molesworth, Lord, iii. 307.
Molineux, Mr. ii. 16.
Molrichstadt, battle of, viii. 29.
Molwitz, battle of, iv. 149.
Moncasbel, Lord, i. 56.
Monckton, General, v. 253. vii. 312. 317. 322. 331. 344.
Monmorenci, battle of, vii. 322.
Monmouth, Earl of, i. 8. 91. 210. 375.
Monro, Sir Robert, iv. 291.
 ———, of Culcairn, iv. 289.
 ———, Colonel, vi. 131.
Monson, Major, viii. 220.
Montague, Charles, i. 265. 355. ii. 8. 14. 43.
Montcalm, Marquis de, v. 364. vi. 125. 129. vii. 316. 339.
Montgomery, Lord, i. 117. 328. 377.
 ———, Sir James, i. 37. 90. 97.
 ———, Colonel, viii. 190.
Monrose, Duke of, i. 169. 222. iv. 43.
Moore, Commodore, vii. 244. 272. 278. 298.
 ———, Captain, vii. 243.
Moravians, viii. 307.
Mordaunt, Viscount, i. 8.
 ———, Sir John, vi. 106. 120. 307.
Morris, Robert, vi. 309.
Morrison, Captain, viii. 192.
Morocco, v. 49. vii. 31.
Morpeth, Lord, iii. 418.
Mortmain, statute of, ii. 234. v. 55.
Motbe, M. de la, v. 243. 250. 280. vi. 127.
Mountjoy, Viscount, i. 48.
Mulgrave, Earl of, i. 209. 220. 265.
Munden, Admiral, ii. 162.
 ———, battle of, viii. 255.

I N D E X.

Munich, Count, iv. 90. 113. 184.
Munster, v. 159. viii. 33. 43.
Murders, v. 103. 123. vii. 225. viii. 143. 160. 172.
Murphy, Lieutenant Colonel, viii. 24.
Murray, Lord, i. 43. 353. iii. 206. iv. 273. vii. 23. 271.
 286. 291. 297.
 ——, Mr. v. 6. 187. 191. vi. 102.
 ——, Alexander, v. 97. 102. 115.
 ——, General, vii. 312. — 344. viii. 196 — 211.
Musgrave, Sir Christopher, i. 228. ii. 66. 143.
Mutiny-bill, v. 16. 60. 135. 187. 241. vi. 57.
Muy, Chevalier, viii. 248.
Mylne, Mr. viii. 175.

N.

Nadasti, General, vi. 238.
Nairn, Lord, iii. 214. 239. iv. 273.
 ——, Major, iii. 206.
Narsipore, viii. 10.
Narticoques, vii. 298.
Narva, battle of, ii. 75.
National debt, iii. 279. v. 55. 120. viii. 100.
Natterville, Lord, iii. 213.
Naturalization-bill, i. 261. ii. 408. iii. 85. v. 92. 137. 182.
Navigation, vii. 129.
Navy, v. 26. vi. 301. vii. 198.
Negroes, viii. 214.
Nevil, Admiral, i. 282.
Neutral islands, v. 27. 37.
Neuburgh, Earl of, i. 184.
Neustadt, battle of, viii. 266.
Newcastle, Duke of, i. 13. 265. ii. 275. iii. 247. 333.
 iv. 305. v. 31. 93. 183. 191. vi. 104.
 ——, man of war, viii. 295.
Newdigate, Sir Roger, v. 185.
New-England, v. 219.
Newfoundland, iii. 125.
New-Hampshire, v. 219.

I N D E X.

New-Jersey, v. 219. vii. 298.
Newport, Viscount, i. 6. 182. 265.
Newton, Sir Isaac, iii. 249.
 ———, Major, vii. 30.
Newton-butler, battle of, i. 56.
Neynoe, iii. 317. 322.
Niagara, fort, v. 175. vii. 303. 310.
Nichols, Major, v. 267.
Nieuport, vi. 218.
Nissa, battle of, i. 76.
Nithsdale, Earl of, iii. 214.
Noailles, Marechal de, iv. 206.
Nonjurors, i. 13. 140.
Norbury, Captain, viii. 218.
Nordheim, battle of, viii. 252.
Norfolk, Duke of, iii. 319.
Norkitten, battle of, vi. 223.
Normanby, Marquis of, ii. 88. 143. 185.
Norris, Sir John, iii. 188. 289. iv. 48. 122. 160.
Norten, battle of, viii. 256.
North and Grey, Lord, iii. 317.
Nottingham, Earl of, i. 6. 214. 251. 280. 363. ii. 125.
 143, 230. 347. iii. 74. 170. 216.
Nova-Scotia, v. 32. 78. 160. 176. 217. 354.
N — t, Mr. v. 5.
Nugent, Mr. vi. 104.

O.

Oates, Titus, i. 65.
Oberg, General, vii. 72.
Obrien, Captain, viii. 219.
Ocean, man of war, vii. 249.
Occasional conformity-bill, ii. 177. 223. 266. iii. 76. 264.
Ochterlony, Captain, vii. 323.
Ofarrel, Colonel, i. 303.
Ogilvie, Lord, iv. 278.
 ———, Countess of, vi. 156.

I N D E X.

- Ogle*, Sir Chaloner, iv. 123. 142.
Oglethorpe, Sir Theophilus, i. 117. 184.
 ———, General, iii. 416. iv. 4. 138. 190. 286.
Ohio-company, v. 173. viii. 195.
O' Kelly, i. 73.
O' Kennedy, Colonel, viii. 22.
Olmutz, vii. 76.
Oneidos, vii. 298.
Onondago, v. 275. 363.
 ———, battle of, v. 359.
Onondagoes, vii. 298.
Onslow, Arthur, iii. 377. iv. 40. 162. 352. v. 192.
Ontario, v. 272. 364.
Oran, battle of, iv. 5.
Orange, Prince of, iv. 33. 334. 355. v. 105.
 ———, Princess of, vi. 349. vii. 135. 223. viii. 233.
Orford, Earl of, ii. 96. 104. 372. iii. 41. iv. 172. 253.
Oriflamme, man of war, vi. 321.
Orkney, Earl of, i. 346. ii. 244.
Orleans, Duke of, iii. 198. 222. 268. 332. vi. 188.
Ormond, Duke of, i. 113. 119. 234. ii. 163. 185. iii.
 41. 96. 109. 168. 187. 270.
Orphée, man of war, vi. 321.
Orrery, Earl of, iii. 317.
Orsova, battle of, iv. 89.
Osborne, Sir Danvers, v. 228.
 ———, Admiral, vi. 122. 320. vii. 218.
Ostend, iii. 326. 411. vi. 218.
Oswald, Mr. viii. 111.
Oswego, v. 270. 273. 365. vii. 24.
Ottoman Porte, viii. 229.
Oudenarde, battle of, ii. 391.
Ourry, Captain, viii. 222.
Oxford, university, iii. 226. v. 28. vii. 236.
 ———, Earl of, iii. 137. 153. 186. 239. 334.
Oxfordshire-election, v. 236.

I N D E X

P.

- Packington*, Sir John, iii. 200.
Palatine, Elector, v. 77. iii. 129. vi. 211.
Palatines, iii. 47.
Palleotti, Marquis de, iii. 250.
Palliser, Captain, vii. 341.
Palms, Mr. iii. 357.
Papists, i. 68. vii. 264.
Parker, Lord, v. 185. 236.
 ———, Colonel, vi. 129.
 ———, Captain, vi. 315. vii. 239.
Parliamentary Proceedings, i. 8. 16. 21. 64. 85. 92.
 96. 127. 163. 166. 209. 224. 250. 275. 285. 318.
 334. 337. 354. 360. ii. 3. 9. 30. 43. 51. 75. 86. 94.
 120. 137. 141. 169. 222. 227. 265. 271. 298. 343.
 345. 353. 372. 406. iii. 16. 42. 73. 98. 100. 102.
 123. 126. 141. 165. 174. 175. 212. 225. 248. 261.
 270. 280. 295. 311. 318. 332. 335. 343. 347. 352.
 359. 371. 377. 383. 395. 406. 413. iv. 6. 22. 40.
 50. 59. 79. 91. 115. 125. 161. 191. 219. 252. 280.
 300. 304. 326. 352. v. 8. 51. 82. 113. 131. 181.
 193. 233. 289. 303. vi. 40. 271. vii. 152. 165. viii. 87.
 ———, in Ireland, i. 56. ii. 37. 298. 354. iii. 65.
 135. 212. 330. 394. v. 193. 302. vii. 262.
 ——— Elections, vi. 299. 309. viii. 124.
Parma, Duke of, iii. 410. v. 125. viii. 78.
 ———, battle of, iv. 37.
Partition-treaties, ii. 26. 58. 62. 86.
Passberg, battle of, viii. 48.
Passelvalick, battle of, viii. 285.
Paterfon, William, i. 258. 297.
Patronages, iii. 86.
Patten, Captain, v. 361.
Paul, Colonel, iii. 200.
 ——— Rev. Mr. iii. 217.
Paulet, Lord, ii. 344. iii. 99. 219.
 ———, Earl, v. 247.

I N D E X.

- Pauncefort*, Mr. i. 286.
Pawnbrokers, v. 118. 121. vi. 58.
Paxton, Mr. iv. 173.
Payne, Nevil, i. 90. 97.
Payton, Captain, vi. 324.
Peerage-bill, iii. 271. 281.
Pelham, Lord, ii. 344.
 ———, Henry, iii. 417. v. 6. 53. 68. 93. 186. 190.
Pembroke, Earl of, i. 171. 379. ii. 36. 143. 288. 371. 406.
Pensions, vi. 282. vii. 191.
Penn, William, i. 137.
Pennsylvania, v. 220. 262. vii. 298.
Pepperel, Sir William, iv. 293. v. 230.
Perkins, Sir William, i. 341.
Persons eminent for learning, viii. 310.
Perth, Duke of, iv. 273.
Pestilential fever, v. 74.
Peter, Czar, i. 386. iii. 241. 244. 310. 348.
Peterborough, Earl of, i. 87. ii. 293. 298. 322. iii. 137.
 247.
Peterwaradin, battle of, iv. 229.
Peyton, Ensign, vii. 324.
Pfaffendorf, battle of, viii. 277.
Pharass Camn, viii. 13.
Philadelphia, v. 220.
Philip, Duke of Anjou, ii. 69. iii. 102. 115. 140. 260.
 270. 280. 334. 340. iv. 111. 114. 325.
 ———, Don, iv. 187. 213. 246. 261. 316.
Philips, Sir John, vi. 299.
 ———, Captain, viii. 38. 249.
Phipps, Sir Constantine, iii. 170.
Pigot, Governor, viii. 5.
Piracies, vi. 346. vii. 178.
Pirates, vii. 224.
Pirna, battle of, iv. 257.
Pitsligo, Lord, iv. 278.
Pitt, Mr. John, vi. 67.

I N D E X.

- Pitt*, William, iv. 54. 99. 127. 230. 305. v. 6. 14. 17.
 85. 88. 93. 186. 235. 291. vi. 49. 92. 103.
Pittsburgh, vii. 27. viii. 195.
Plate, vi. 283. vii. 194.
Playhouse - act, iv. 72.
Plunket, Mr. John, iii. 323.
Pococke, Admiral, vi. 142. vii. 35. viii. 16.
Poets, eminent, viii. 310.
Poland, vi. 161. vii. 111. viii. 47. 51. 288.
Polwarth, Lord, iv. 43. 70.
Pondicherry, viii. 292.
 ———, Indiaman, vi. 123.
Poor, resolutions concerning the, vii. 207.
Pope Benedict XIV. vii. 119.
 ——— Clement XIII. vii. 119. viii. 227.
Porter, Captain, vii. 244.
Porteous, Captain, iv. 56. 67.
Portland, Earl of, i. 6. 325. 388. ii. 8. 25. 104.
Portmore, Earl of, iii. 41.
Portsmouth, viii. 176.
Post-fines, vii. 184.
Poter, Mr. v. 146.
Powis, Duke of, i. 47. iii. 200.
Prague, vi. 170. 181.
 ———, battle of, vi. 167.
Prelacy, i. 40.
Presbyterians, i. 18. 82. 97. 142. 172. ii. 193. iii. 86.
 152. 264.
Preston, Viscount of, i. 117. 136. 170.
 ———, battle of, iii. 205.
 ——— Pans, battle of, iv. 275.
Prideaux, General, vii. 308.
Prince Edward, frigate, viii. 218.
 ——— George, man of war, vi. 323.
Prior, Mr. iii. 68. 185.
Pritchard, Captain, i. 266.
Privateers, vi. 346. vii. 179.
Prize-money, viii. 133.

I N D E X.

Proclamation - act, iii. 192.
Protector, fireship, viii. 295.
Protestant religion, vi. 273. 285. vii. 126.
Protestants in Ireland, i. 60.
Prudent, man of war, vii. 16.
Psiffenbofen, battle of, iv. 254.
Public-houses, v. 118. 138. vi. 58.
Pulteney, Daniel, iii. 399.
 ———, William, iii. 100. 169. 231. 321. 336. 380.
 iv. 23. 116. 169.
Pultorna, battle of, iii. 14.
Punishments, v. 121. vii. 172.

Q.

Quakers, i. 338. iii. 315. iv. 53.
Quarantine - act, v. 134.
Quarendon, Lord, iv. 174.
Quebec, vii. 301. 311. viii. 196 — 204.
 ———, battle of, viii. 200.
Queenborough, man of war, viii. 295.
Queensberry, Duke of, i. 36. ii. 149. 188. 198. 275.
 333. 340. 386. 408. iv. 43.

R.

Raine, Mr. vii. 146.
Raisnable, man of war, vi. 323.
Ramillies, ———, viii. 185.
 ———, battle of, ii. 319.
Ramsay, General, i. 304.
Randan, Duke de, vii. 57.
Ranelagh, Earl of, i. 166. ii. 182.
Ratcliffe, Charles, iv. 309.
Ratisbon, viii. 67. 290.
Redoutable, man of war, vii. 249.
Register-bill, i. 144.
Registers public, vi. 302.

I N D E X.

- Reichenberg*, battle of, vi. 164.
Reid, General, viii. 286.
Resolution, man of war, vii. 259.
Rhynberg, battle of, viii. 257.
Richelieu, duc de, v. 329 — 338. vi. 194. 204. 230.
 264. vii. 56.
Richmond, Duke of, vii. 151. viii. 38.
Riot - act, iii. 192.
Riots, v. 32. 51. 154. 344. vi. 38. 123. vii. 142. 266.
Ripperda, Duc de, iii. 351.
Robbers, iii. 405.
Robinson, Bishop, iii. 90. iv. 351.
 ——, Sir Thomas, v. 191. 292.
Rochefort, vi. 106.
Rochester, Earl of, i. 166. 280. 336. ii. 72. 119. 143.
 184. 347. iii. 40. 50.
Rodney, Admiral, vii. 245. viii. 221.
Rollo, Lord, vii. 18. viii. 210.
Roman Catholics, viii. 263.
Romans, v. 76. 106. 129.
Rook, Sir George, i. 243. 376. ii. 163. 262. 271.
Rookwood, Mr. i. 342.
Rosbach, battle of, vi. 235.
Roths, Earl of, ii. 192. 239. iv. 314.
Roucoux, battle of, iv. 314.
Rouillé, Mr. v. 307.
Rous, Captain, iii. 355.
Rowley, Captain, vi. 321.
Royal assurance - company, iii. 287.
Russel, Admiral, i. 185. 212. 217. 265. 275. 314. 377.
 ——, Colonel, viii. 18.
Russians, vi. 153. 207. 222. vii. 81 — 103. viii. 54.
 266 — 283.
Rutowski, Count, vi. 21.
Ryder, Sir Dudley, v. 192.

I N D E X

S.

- Sababoury*, battle of, viii. 252.
Sacheverel, Dr. iii. 18 — 27. 41. 134.
Sackville, Colonel, i. 117.
 ———, Lord, vi. 112. 325. 331. viii. 34. 144 — 160.
Sack-cloth, v. 61. vi. 282. 295. viii. 123.
Salabatzing, viii. 11.
Salisbury, Earl of, i. 86. 205.
Salt, vi. 309.
Samiaveram, battle of, v. 211.
Sancroft, Archbishop, i. 6. 13. 82. 139.
Sanctuaries for debt, i. 376. iii. 327.
Sanderson, Sir Thomas, iv. 97.
Sandwich, Earl of, iv. 134. 194. 220. 351.
Sandys, S. iv. 23. 26. 51. 92. 130. 168. 174.
 ———, Lord, v. 65.
St. Mary's, battle of, vii. 293.
St. Cas, battle of, iv. 338.
St. Isteran de Litera, battle of, ii. 297.
Sangershausen, battle of, vii. 66.
Saragossa, battle of, iii. 33.
Santos, isles of, vii. 295.
Sardinia, King of, iii. 394. iv. 5. 20. 186.
Sarsfield, Colonel, i. 120. 159.
Saumarez, Captain, vi. 269. 346.
Saunders, Admiral, v. 326. vii. 311 — 344.
Savoy, Duke of, i. 123. 199. 349. ii. 84. 213. iii. 125. 347.
 ———, Dukes of, ii. 84.
Sawbridge, Mr. iii. 298.
Saxe, Count de, iv. 224. 238. 243. 258. 311.
Saxe-Gotha, Duke of, vi. 183. 227. viii. 47.
 ——— *Hildburgshausen*, Prince of, vi. 221. 235.
Scardingen, battle of, ii. 205. iv. 154.
Scalping, vii. 315.
Scarfdale, Earl of, i. 184.
Schaken, battle of, viii. 262.
Schellenberg, battle of, ii. 245.

I N D E X.

- Schermbek*, battle of, viii. 261.
Schism-bill, iii. 152. 264.
Schmettau, Count, vii. 99.
Schomber, Captain, viii. 203.
Schomberg, Count de, i. 6. 15. 24. 71. 108.
 ———, Duke of, i. 147. 200.
Schuyler, Colonel, v. 273.
Schweidnitz, vi. 238. 247. vii. 73.
Schwerin, city, viii. 48. 50.
 ———, Mareschal, vi. 164. 168.
Scot, Sir Edward, i. 122.
Scotch brigade, v. 307.
Scotland, i. 30 — 39. 96. 249. 294. 354. ii. 23. 148.
 190. 237. 275. v. 119. vi. 294. vii. 267. viii. 109.
 136. 179.
Scottish Peers, ii. 408. iii. 76. 142.
Scroop, Captain, v. 320. 331.
Seafeld, Earl of, ii. 188. 340. iii. 324.
Seaforth, Earl of, i. 47. iii. 206. 271.
Seamen, iv. 118. 126. v. 13. 27. vi. 70. 292. 301. viii. 133.
Sea-Officers, v. 88.
Secession, iv. 103. 115.
Senecas, vii. 298.
Senegal, vii. 5.
Septennial-act, iii. 218. iv. 27. 173.
Servants, vi. 298.
Seymour, Sir Edward, i. 95. 166. 265. 336. ii. 77. 87.
 143. 236.
Shebbeare, Dr. vii. 144.
Shepherd, James, iii. 250.
Sheridan, Sir Thomas, iv. 269.
Sheriffs, v. 240.
Sherlock, Dr. i. 141.
Shippen, William, iii. 229. 249. 317. 370.
Ships, viii. 319.
Shipwrecks, v. 135.
Shirley, Governor, v. 230. 261. 270. 346.
Shovel, Sir Cloudesly, i. 268. 345. ii. 214. 293. 329. 363.

I N D E X.

- Shorwer*, Sir Bartholomew, i. 366.
Shrewsbury, Earl of, i. 6. 102. 251. 265. ii. 43. iii. 40.
 118. 136. 158.
Shropshire, vi. 38.
Shuldbam, Captain, vii. 280.
Sidney, Viscount, i. 8. 121. 130. 171. 223. 265.
Silesia-loan, v. 304.
Silk-acts, v. 67. vi. 69. 293.
Silver-coin, vii. 216.
Sinclair, General, iv. 321.
Sinking-fund, iii. 236.
Sirene, frigate, viii. 217.
Six-nations, v. 226. 274. vii. 299. 311.
Skinner, Captain, viii. 184.
Sloane, Sir Hans, v. 148.
Smith, Mr. iii. 317.
 ———, Captain, vii. 246. 333.
Smugglers, vi. 70. viii. 213.
Society of arts, vii. 149.
 ——— of drawing, vii. 150.
Sodriera formosa, battle of, ii. 260.
Sobeite, battle of, viii. 255.
Sobr, battle of, iv. 256.
Soldiers, v. 19. vii. 343.
Soleil Royal, man of war, vii. 258.
Solms, Count, i. 193.
Soltikoff, Count, viii. 54. 268.
Somers, Lord, i. 228. 377. ii. 8. 58. 96. 103. 406. iii. 40.
Somerfet, Duke of, iii. 169. 201.
 ———, Lord, iv. 163.
 ———, Captain, viii. 17.
Sophia, Princess, iii. 152.
Soubise, Prince de, vi. 152. 159. 227. vii. 61 — 71. viii. 28.
Southesk, Earl of, iii. 199.
South-Sea-scheme, iii. 51. 290. 294. iv. 16.
 ——— company, v. 80.
Spanish Main, iv. 142.
Spanish-town, vi. 81.

I N D E X.

- Spirituuous liquors*, viii. 104. 132.
Spirebach, battle of, ii. 212.
Spotswood, Governor, v. 173.
Sprat, Dr. i. 82. 184.
Spry, Captain, v. 367.
St. Germain, Count de, vi. 152. vii. 61. viii. 239 — 247.
St. John, vii. 18.
Stafford, Earl of, i. 13.
Stainville, Mr. de, viii. 255. 262.
Stair, Earl of, iii. 172. iv. 33. 43. 169. 207. 227.
Stanhope, Colonel, ii. 260. 401. iii. 33. 169. 232. 252.
 299.
 ——, Earl, iv. 193.
Stanislaus, ii. 258. iv. 19. 58. viii. 235.
Stanwix, General, vii. 21. 302. viii. 195.
Statute-merchant, vii. 205.
Stawel, Lord, i. 13.
Steele, Captain, vii. 293.
Steenkerke, battle of, viii. 267.
Steinau, battle of, viii. 267.
Stevens, Admiral, vi. 122. vii. 35. 38. viii. 292 — 295.
Style, v. 102.
Stirn, Mr. viii. 173.
Stockjobbers, i. 206.
Stormont, Viscount, vi. 16.
Storr, Captain, vi. 321.
Strafford, Earl of, iii. 175. 193.
Strange, Lord, v. 20. 188.
Strathallan, Viscount, iv. 273.
Strehla, battle of, viii. 280.
Streissen, battle of, vii. 97.
Striegau, battle of, iv. 256.
Stuart, General, v. 319.
 ——, Captain, viii. 194.
 ——, Lieutenant, viii. 218.
Suckling, Captain, vi. 316.
Sugar-colonies, v. 145. vi. 282. 295. viii. 132.
Sulkowsky, Prince, viii. 47.

Sunderland,

I N D E X.

Sunderland, Earl of, i. 182. 228. 377. ii. 10. 289. 356.
 iii. 40. 131. 169. 232. 252. 301. 316.
 ———, man of war, viii. 295.
Superbe, man of war, vii. 258.
Supplies, v. 10. 54. 87. 116. 133. 182. 234. 293. 297.
 vi. 44. 51. 275. vii. 164. viii. 92.
Surat, v. 181. viii. 12.
 ———, battle of, viii. 12.
Sutton, Sir Robert, iii. 423.
Swanton, Commodore, viii. 203.
Swedes, vi. 229. 248. vii. 108. viii. 46. 265. 285. 289.
Syrinham, battle of, v. 211.

T.

Talbot, Lord, iv. 22. 59. 136. 229.
Tallow, vii. 189.
Tavora, Marquis of, vii. 122. viii. 85.
Taylor, Captain, viii. 219.
Tecklenburgh, battle of, vi. 284.
Téméraire, man of war, vii. 249.
Temple, Earl of, v. 184. 290. vi. 104.
Ter, battle of, i. 274.
Terpsichore, frigate, viii. 179. 182.
Test-act, i. 18.
Theodore, King of Corsica, v. 122.
Thésée, man of war, vii. 258.
Thierry, Joseph, vi. 114.
Thomas, Dr. i. 13.
Thomond, Earl of, vi. 104.
Thompson, Sir John, i. 346.
Thornton, Mr. v. 122. 147.
Thurot, Mr. vii. 252. 260. 267. viii. 178—182.
Ticonderoga, vii. 21. 301.
 ———, battle of, vi. 129.
Tilbury, man of war, 135.
Tillicherry, v. 200.
Tillotson, Dr. i. 139. 278.

I N D E X.

- Tinmouth*, Marquis of, iii. 210.
Tirlemont, battle of, ii. 286.
Titcumb, Colonel, v. 267.
Tobago, v. 37.
Toleration - act, i. 20.
Tollemache, General, i. 153. 234. 267.
Torgau, viii. 60. 265. 285.
Torrington, Earl of, i. 74. 115. 129.
Tottleben, General, viii. 265. 268.
Townshend, Viscount, iii. 85. 169. 230. 309. 367. 394.
 ———, Commodore, iv. 262.
 ———, Charles, v. 191. 304. vi. 54. 72. 84.
 ———, George, v. 191. vi. 54. vii. 312 — 344.
 ———, Colonel, vii. 305.
Trapaud, Brigadier, vii. 271.
Traquair, Earl of, iv. 301.
Trelawney, Captain, vii. 280.
Trentham, Lord, v. 69. 96 — 103.
Trevor, Sir John, i. 288.
Triennial - act, i. 277. iii. 218.
Trollop, Major, vii. 287.
Troy, Captain, vii. 33.
Tullibardine, Marquis of, iii. 199. 270. iv. 301.
Turin, battle of, ii. 325.
Turkey - trade, v. 136. vii. 191.
Turner, Bishop, i. 82. 139.
 ———, Sir Edward, v. 236.
Tuscarroras, vii. 298.
Tuteloës, vii. 298.
Twightwees, v. 172.
Tyravoley, Lord, v. 327.
Tyrconnel, Earl of, i. 122.
Tyrone, Earl of, i. 122.
Tyrrel, Captain, v. 37. vii. 32.

I N D E X.

U.

Unamies, vii. 298.
Union, ii. 275. 309. 335. 345. 347. iii. 129.
Universities, i. 83.
Uvedale, Captain, vii. 292. viii. 218.

V.

Vacha, battle of, viii. 241.
Vaudreuil, Marquis de, viii. 209.
 ———, Mr. de, v. 42.
Valeur, frigate, viii. 217.
Vandeput, Sir George, v. 69. 96 — 103.
Ventilators, v. 74.
Vernon, Mr. ii. 8. 95.
 ———, Admiral, iv. 114. 119. 143. 189. 288.
Villa franca, battle of, iv. 246.
 ——— *Vizioso*, battle of, iii. 36.
Ville, General de la, vii. 75. 90. 96. 102. viii. 50.
Viller, Mr. de, v. 227.
Virgin, sloop, viii. 219.
Virginia, v. 221. 228.
Visagapatam, v. 202. vi. 147.
Volunteers, vii. 221.

W.

Waddington, Mr. Robert, viii. 224.
Wafungen, battle of, viii. 29.
Wager, Sir Charles, ii. 404. iii. 348. 361.
Walcourt, battle of, i. 75.
Waldeck, Prince of, i. 75. 124.
Waldegrave, General, vi. 112. viii. 38. 251.
Walker, Captain, i. 217. vii. 6. 202.
 ———, Rev. i. 50. 111.
Wall, Don, v. 80. 212. 276.
Walpole, Horace, iii. 385.

I N D E X.

- Walpole* , Sir Robert , ii. 386. iii. 41. 170. 185. 230. 296.
 301. 339. 369. iv. 10. 82. 130. 164. 172. 253.
Wampum , vii 300.
Wanderwash , battle of , viii. 22.
Wappingers , vii. 299.
War , vi. 341.
Warbourg , battle of , viii. 249.
Warren , Commodore , iv. 263. 344.
Warwick , Captain , vi. 140.
Warwickshire , vi. 38.
Washington , Colonel , v. 177. 226.
Watson , Admiral , v. 377. vi. 138. 147.
 ——— , Colonel , viii. 38.
Watts , Mr. vi. 142.
Weavers , vi. 59.
Webb , General , ii. 396. iii. 193. v. 361. vi. 130.
Weights , vi. 311. vii. 213. viii. 135.
Wenman , Viscount , v. 236.
Wentworth , General , iv. 141. 189.
West , Admiral , v. 319. 328. vi. 104. 122.
West-Indies , v 35. vi. 315. vii. 31. 243. 271. viii. 214. 219.
Westminster , v. 68. 96 — 103. vi. 46. 302. viii. 121.
Westmoreland , Earl of , vii. 236.
Whale-fishery , v. 24.
Wheeler , Sir Francis , i. 244. 264.
Wheels , v. 137. vii. 200.
White , Bishop , i. 82. 139.
Whitmore , General , vii. 14.
Widdrington , Lord , iii. 214.
William , III. i. ii. 25 — 133.
Williams , Sir Charles , vi. 162.
 ——— , Colonel , v. 266.
Willmenstrand , battle of , iv. 155.
Wilson , Captain , viii. 19. 38.
Winchelsea , Earl of , v. 65.
Window-tax , vi. 282.
Winterfield , General , vi. 228.
Wintoun , Earl of , iii. 204. 214.

I N D E X.

Wirtemberg, Duke of, vi. 152. 211. viii. 44.
Wolfe, General, vii. 14. 312 — 344.
Wool, v. 120. 137.
Worge, Colonel, vii. 28.
Wright, Nattan, ii. 58.
 ———, Fortunatus, v. 342.
Wunch, General, viii. 61.
Wynendale, battle of, ii. 396.
Wynne, Sir Watkin Williams, iii. 418.

X.

Xaverius, Prince of Saxony, vii. 70. viii. 252.

Y.

Yonge, Sir William, iii. 418.
York, Duke of, vi. 331. viii. 224.
 ———, General, v. 311. vi. 252. 347. vii. 132. viii. 73. 231.
 ———, Mr. v. 188.
Yorkshire, v. 155.
Young, Robert, i. 205.
Ysenburgh, Prince of, vii. 66. viii. 30.

Z.

Zeilbach, battle of, viii. 245.
Zeireenberg, battle of, viii. 253.
Zell, vi. 266.
Ziethen, battle of, viii. 265.
Zittau, vi. 215.
Zorndorf, battle of, vii. 83.
Zullichau, battle of, viii. 54.
Zuylestein, i. 6.

F I N I S.

Bayerische
 Staatsbibliothek
 München

24
✓
10

Smollett, Tobias George, 1721-1771

The History Of England From The Revolution To The Death Of George The
Second ; (Designed as a Continuation of Mr. Hume's History.)

Bd.: 8

Basil (1794)

Brit. 648 n-8

urn:nbn:de:bvb:12-bsb10282792-7

VD18 80025994